

*UNOFFICIAL/UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 [The R.M.C. 803 session was called to order at 0902,  
2 15 November 2018.]

3 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: This commission is called to order.  
4 Trial Counsel, are all previous government counsel who were  
5 present at the close of yesterday's session again present?

6 CP [BG MARTINS]: Yes, Your Honor.

7 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Defense, are all defense counsel who  
8 were present at the close of the previous session again  
9 present?

10 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: In our case, Your Honor, yes, except for  
11 Lieutenant Colonel Poteet who is -- will be here shortly, but  
12 is attending to other duties.

13 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Nevin.

14 Ms. Bin'Attash.

15 LDC [MS. BORMANN]: Judge, I am Ms. Bormann.

16 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I'm sorry.

17 LDC [MS. BORMANN]: That's okay. We're easily confused.  
18 It's the beard.

19 At any rate, everybody is present. And we also have  
20 in court an addition, Major Matthew Seeger.

21 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. Thank you.

22 Mr. Harrington.

23 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: Judge, for Mr. Binalshibh we are

*UNOFFICIAL/UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 the same.

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Connell?

3 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Good morning, Your Honor. All counsel  
4 are present.

5 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: And Mr. Ruiz?

6 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: All counsel are present.

7 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I note that the following accused are  
8 absent: Mr. Bin'Attash and Mr. Hawsawi. Remaining accused  
9 are present.

10 Trial Counsel, do you have a witness to testify as to  
11 the absences of the accused?

12 TC [MR. SWANN]: We do, Your Honor. It's the same witness  
13 that's testified this week.

14 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. Captain, I just remind you that  
15 you're still under oath.

16 CAPTAIN, U.S. NAVY, was called as a witness for the  
17 prosecution, was reminded of his oath, and testified as  
18 follows:

19 **DIRECT EXAMINATION**

20 Questions by the Trial Counsel [MR. SWANN]:

21 Q. Captain, did you have occasion to advise the accused  
22 of their rights this morning?

23 A. With respect to the two that did not choose to

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 attend, yes, sir.

2 Q. Okay. All right. I apologize.

3 Let's take Bin'Attash first. I believe that is  
4 Appellate Exhibit 608G. Do you have the original in front of  
5 you?

6 A. Yes, sir, I do.

7 Q. Three-page document?

8 A. Yes, sir.

9 Q. Did you advise him the same way that you have advised  
10 others throughout the week?

11 A. Yes, sir, I did.

12 Q. Using the form?

13 A. Yes, sir.

14 Q. Did he indicate that he wished to attend or not  
15 attend?

16 A. He indicated that he did not wish to attend.

17 Q. Did he sign either the Arabic or the English version?

18 A. Yes, sir. He signed the Arabic version, which is  
19 listed as page 2.

20 Q. With respect to Mustafa al Hawsawi, 608H, consisting  
21 of three pages, do you have that in front of you?

22 A. Yes, sir, I do.

23 Q. Did you advise him the same way, using the form?

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 A. I did.

2 Q. Was it in English or in Arabic?

3 A. I read it in English, and he signed the Arabic  
4 version as well as the English version, acknowledging his  
5 desire not to attend.

6 Q. All right. Do you believe that both of these  
7 individuals voluntarily waived their right to attend this  
8 morning's proceedings?

9 A. I do.

10 TC [MR. SWANN]: I have nothing further, sir.

11 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Swann.

12 Do any defense counsel have questions for this  
13 witness?

14 That's a negative response.

15 Captain, thank you for your testimony. You may step  
16 down.

17 [The witness was excused.]

18 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: The commission finds that  
19 Mr. Bin'Attash and Mr. Hawsawi have knowingly and voluntarily  
20 waived their right to be present at today's session. We will  
21 now turn to AE 524.

22 Trial Counsel.

23 LDC [MS. BORMANN]: Judge, did you want to do 399 argument

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 first?

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Yes, thank you. We do want to do 399  
3 first. So with respect to that, I believe it's to  
4 Mr. Montross.

5 DC [MR. MONTROSS]: Thank you. In our pleadings there was  
6 much detail provided about the right to have meaningful  
7 contact and relationships with one's family as a matter of  
8 both domestic and international law. And for those citations,  
9 I would direct Your Honor to pages 5 to 15 of our brief, which  
10 is not dissimilar to the argument that Mr. Farley made  
11 yesterday on behalf of his client.

12 What I want to emphasize here is the critical nature  
13 in both capital litigation and in Supreme Court jurisprudence  
14 of the role of family in capital cases. And before I proceed,  
15 I acknowledge that there are families in this courtroom, in  
16 the gallery, who have suffered, but now I will speak of  
17 Mr. Bin'Attash's family.

18 Family in capital litigation plays, Your Honor, a  
19 unique and critical role. First, it is the prime exemplar in  
20 Supreme Court case after Supreme Court case of what  
21 constitutes effective mitigation presentation. There is four  
22 paramount U.S. Supreme Court cases: Williams, Wiggins,  
23 Rompilla, and Porter.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           Wiggins v. Smith, numerous family members contributed  
2 to the history and the chronology of who that client was that  
3 faced the death penalty. Porter v. McCollum, a case you  
4 actually may be familiar with because it involved a Korean War  
5 veteran. The primary evidence or one of the best evidence in  
6 that case were testimony, powerful, from his brother and his  
7 sister.

8           In capital case after capital case after capital case  
9 what the United States Supreme Court dictates and it holds is  
10 that the most powerful evidence about who that person is that  
11 faces the ultimate sanction comes from those who knew him  
12 best; it comes from his family.

13           Second, we are told as lawyers -- never mind the  
14 prime force of that evidence in a courtroom, but we are told  
15 as lawyers that our primary obligation as capital defense  
16 attorneys is to find the family and to establish relationships  
17 with the family. Family, family, family is everything. And  
18 the conduit to the family is Mr. Bin'Attash, who has no  
19 contact with them.

20           Third is our relationship with the client. I think  
21 some journals and resources call it client maintenance. I  
22 hate that term, because it's really about the effect that  
23 capital cases have uniquely on capital defendants. Capital

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 defendants feel a panoply of emotions, particularly in a case  
2 that has gone on for this period of time. There are periods  
3 of hopelessness, of despair. There's periods of anger. There  
4 are periods of feelings of betrayal. In this case those  
5 feelings are even more complex because we are dealing with an  
6 individual who was tortured for three and a half, close to  
7 four years.

8           Family is what keeps capital defendants going. It  
9 prevents them from giving up. It prevents them from banning  
10 mitigation. It prevents them from dismissing counsel.

11           Family is critical for mitigation. It is also  
12 critical for our relationship with our client which informs  
13 the mitigation. So it is everything in this case, Judge, and  
14 right now we don't have it.

15           My last comment is about the evidence in this case.  
16 We received a number, which I cannot disclose, okay, of  
17 videos. We only received them two years, Judge, after  
18 Judge Pohl issued the order that we were entitled to get those  
19 videos because they were relevant to mitigation. We only  
20 received those videos, Judge, after we filed a motion to show  
21 cause why the government should not be sanctioned for failing  
22 to comply with Judge Pohl's order. So two years. We received  
23 those videos in July of 2018. Those are the videos that are

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 pending OCA review right now.

2 Judge, the government's defense -- or one of the  
3 government's defense in this 399 series is that they profess  
4 to remain "committed to continuing to facilitate efficient  
5 means of communication between the Accused and their  
6 respective families. To this end, the Government will  
7 continue to allow for near real-time communications with  
8 family members whenever and wherever possible." That's on  
9 page 2 of their response brief, Judge, on 399.

10 I am asking you, because I don't have the evidence to  
11 refute that because they waited two years to give me the  
12 videos, and now they are in OCA review that you cannot credit  
13 that argument; and that if you give it any credence, I am  
14 suggesting, with respect, that you are denying me the  
15 opportunity to fairly and equitably contest that defense at  
16 this point, because I cannot do that.

17 So subject to your questions, Judge.

18 MJ [Co1 PARRELLA]: I have no questions. Thank you,  
19 Mr. Montross.

20 DC [MR. MONTROSS]: Thank you, Judge.

21 MJ [Co1 PARRELLA]: Mr. Ruiz?

22 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: Judge, the question I want to speak to is  
23 the question you posed yesterday during your exchange with

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 some of the counsel during the presentation of this motion,  
2 which was "what is your authority." And you indicated that  
3 precedent will indicate that this was an internal guard issue.  
4 That's what I want to spend some -- a few minutes talking  
5 about, what your authority is, what Mr. al Hawsawi's view is  
6 about how the court should proceed in analyzing these types of  
7 matters.

8           We think the -- while there is a specific issue  
9 before the court here, this is a feature of much of our  
10 litigation, which is: What is the commission's role when it  
11 comes to the detention facility? What kind of authority and  
12 how far should the commission reach to impact things that may  
13 somewhat be a hybrid of an internal facility process? But it  
14 also impacts, in our view, the rights that these men have,  
15 that Mr. al Hawsawi has, in these military commissions.

16           So I want to give you three cases. I'm going to ask  
17 you to, when you have the time, to review those cases. We've  
18 talked about some of these before. In fact, I have as well.  
19 Turner v. Safley, 482 U.S. 78; Johnson v. California, 543 U.S.  
20 499; Taylor v. Sterrett, 532 F.2d 462.

21           So while these cases are not obviously all the cases  
22 that are out there, certainly I think that this gives you the  
23 framework from which to begin when you have a question of

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 deference to the detention facility.

2 I would also refer you to page 20621, line 19, to  
3 page 20626. In those sections I have already touched on many  
4 of the features.

5 I think what I will do is allow me to streamline my  
6 comments now. That argument is also contained in some regard  
7 and with respect to a different issue is when we were talking  
8 about the attorney-client visits and the impact of denials on  
9 us and what the court should do, but it touches on many of the  
10 features that I want to highlight for you quickly.

11 And that is that the primary and overriding position  
12 is that the commission, the court does not owe unlimited  
13 deference to a detention facility. It is not an approach  
14 where the minute that the government asserts that there is an  
15 internal guard force issue or a detention facility issue, that  
16 the commission has to step back and feel as though it cannot  
17 interfere or cannot issue rulings that appropriately balance  
18 the rights of Mr. al Hawsawi with the facility's necessity to  
19 carry on everyday functions and operations.

20 And as I talked about Turner v. Safley, that was a  
21 post-conviction case, and in that case it was actually a split  
22 verdict for the prosecution. They only got -- it's not the  
23 prosecution because it wasn't that kind of case. There were

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 two prison regulations at issue in that case. One was a  
2 prison regulation that limited mail between prison facilities,  
3 and the second was a prison regulation that purported to limit  
4 marriage amongst inmates.

5           In that case the government won their argument with  
6 respect to the inter-prison communications. They presented  
7 sworn testimony in that case, even though it was a  
8 post-conviction case, that talked about the danger of rival  
9 gangs or gangs communicating about things such as hits on  
10 other gang members, inciting violence to other members in  
11 other facilities. So they were able to satisfy their burden  
12 in that sense through testimony of why they had a legitimate  
13 penal interest in restricting that right between prison  
14 inmates.

15           In regards to the regulation that limited the ability  
16 to marry, they lost, because they were not able to establish  
17 that there was a reasonable penological objective in that  
18 instance.

19           So the important point to draw from that was that  
20 there was a careful, reasoned analysis that drew on sworn  
21 testimony in each of those circumstances and arrived at  
22 striking a balance in what the detention facility could  
23 curtail and what it could not.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           And the real important point of that is that we're  
2 talking about a post-conviction case. So these are prison  
3 inmates who have already been sentenced, already been  
4 adjudicated. And in that sense the prison authorities would  
5 stand in even a stronger position because they are now in the  
6 position where they have to house these prisoners safely for  
7 the remainder of their sentences. And in the balance there is  
8 what are the competing rights? And I've talked to you about  
9 the regulations.

10           In this instance we're talking about litigation --  
11 pretrial litigation detainees facing a death penalty  
12 prosecution, who should rightfully still be protected by the  
13 presumption of innocence, who still have a vital and ongoing  
14 relationship with their counsel in pursuit of the defense that  
15 is guaranteed to them by statute and by Constitution, and  
16 that's the balancing that needs to occur.

17           So while in Turner it was a post-conviction case,  
18 even there they lost. In this case it's very different. In  
19 this case we have an ongoing capital prosecution, as we are  
20 all well aware and as we hear us talk about all the time. But  
21 that is a significant difference in the issues that the  
22 commission approaches when it is talking about a detention  
23 facility.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           This is not a case where Mr. al Hawsawi has already  
2 been adjudicated and imprisoned. That would make the analysis  
3 a little bit different. This is a case where he has not been  
4 adjudicated, there has not been a determination of guilt,  
5 where we are in pretrial litigation, where his team is  
6 actively engaged in preparing his defense, and actively  
7 engaged in defending what, we believe, rights are granted to  
8 him by statute and also by Constitution.

9           And so, Your Honor, when you approach these issues of  
10 deference to the facility, we think it's critically important  
11 that you be well aware of that -- and I believe you are, but I  
12 wanted to highlight that -- and that you balance those  
13 fundamental rights that are at issue with the interests of the  
14 detention facility.

15           In Johnson v. California, one of the many salient  
16 points that they make is that some rights do not necessarily  
17 need to be compromised for the sake of a proper prison  
18 administration. In other words, Turner doesn't apply to every  
19 right. And they talk about a number of examples: For  
20 example, the right not to be discriminated based on race, the  
21 Eighth Amendment right against cruel and unusual punishment  
22 are not rights that need to be curtailed in the prison context  
23 in order to properly house or properly imprison prisoners. So

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 in that case they recognize that these rights need not be  
2 curtailed.

3           So that leads us to the analysis in this case: What  
4 rights are at issue now versus the interests of the facility?  
5 And I think Mr. Montross and, I think, other counsel have  
6 really -- that is, in essence, what they have been talking  
7 about, is about Mr. -- in their case their client, but  
8 Mr. al Hawsawi's right to effective assistance of counsel  
9 under the Sixth Amendment, his right not to be ultimately  
10 convicted and sentenced to cruel and unusual punishment, which  
11 would flow from a situation where we, as counsel, are forced  
12 into a situation where we cannot properly prepare and present  
13 all of the available best evidence before a military  
14 commission and before a fact-finder.

15           Were the commission to defer to that extent -- which  
16 it is not required to defer to that extent -- it would place  
17 us in a position where the commission really would be choosing  
18 between deferring to the prison facility and subverting a  
19 fundamental right that Mr. al Hawsawi has at trial, during the  
20 ongoing preparation of his defense, which is to be effectively  
21 represented by counsel and also not to be subjected to cruel  
22 and unusual punishment, which certainly would flow from being  
23 put in a position where he has not had access to best

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 available evidence that would allow us to present the best  
2 case for life before a fact-finder.

3           So I would like you to take that into account, Judge.  
4 And certainly when we talk about these issues of deference, I  
5 urge you to please consider that approach and that analysis  
6 and take a good, close look at those three cases. Thank you.

7           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Ruiz.

8           Mr. Nevin, did you have any citations you wanted to  
9 bring to the court's attention?

10          LDC [MR. NEVIN]: No, Your Honor. Thank you.

11          MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you. All right.

12                 With that we will transition to 524.

13          TC [MR. GROHARING]: Good morning, Your Honor. Jeff  
14 Groharing on behalf of the United States.

15          MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Good morning.

16          TC [MR. GROHARING]: I would just ask for the feed from  
17 the podium. Your Honor, I would like to display slides this  
18 morning. They've been previously approved. They're AE  
19 524BBB. They've been provided to the court security officer  
20 in accordance with commission rules.

21          MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. You may have the feed. You may  
22 bring those up.

23          TC [MR. GROHARING]: I believe all parties have copies of

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the slides as well. Affirmative response from all defense.

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I think we're good.

3 TC [MR. GROHARING]: Your Honor, an unnamed defense  
4 counsel perhaps said it best when expressing their reactions  
5 to AE 524LL to Carol Rosenberg: "Pohl couldn't have  
6 suppressed. We haven't filed a motion to suppress yet."

7 The government's reaction was similar, The United  
8 States respectfully requests the commission reconsider the  
9 commission's ruling and correct the clear errors and manifest  
10 injustice that would result if AE 524LL is left in place.  
11 AE 524LL contains both procedural errors and errors in the  
12 application of the law governing the protection of classified  
13 information.

14 Your Honor, CIPA is an enabling statute. It requires  
15 trial judges to adopt creative solutions that permit the  
16 government to protect classified information while ensuring  
17 the rights of the accused.

18 When addressing claims under CIPA, trial courts and  
19 what appellate courts have taught us is that a judge must  
20 engage in the iterative process and come up with a creative  
21 solution that allows both the government to proceed and that  
22 respects the rights of the accused. I respectfully suggest  
23 that that process failed in this case.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           Judge, this morning I want to talk about some of the  
2 clear errors and manifest injustice that the government  
3 pointed out in its filings on this issue.

4           First, that the commission issued Protective Order #4  
5 after specifically finding that the protective order failed to  
6 meet the requisite standard.

7           Second, I want to talk about that 524LL failed to  
8 indicate what classified information the commission had  
9 determined was noncumulative, relevant, and helpful to a  
10 legally cognizable defense, rebuttal to the prosecution's  
11 case, or to sentencing; again, a requisite finding in order to  
12 get to the sanction that he imposed.

13           Next I'll talk about the fact the sanction was  
14 imposed prematurely and without the appropriate process  
15 contemplated by both CIPA and the Military Commission Rules of  
16 Evidence; that 524LL is inconsistent with dozens of prior  
17 rulings issued by the military commission to protect the  
18 identities of CIA persons; and that it was clear error to find  
19 that Protective Order #4 would not allow the defense to  
20 develop the particularity and nuance necessary to present a  
21 rich and vivid description of the accused's three- to  
22 four-year period in CIA custody.

23           I'll start, Judge, with the statute and the rules,

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 and of course we are talking about 10 U.S.C. 949p-4 and  
2 M.C.R.E. 505(f). Those were among the provisions the  
3 government invoked requesting a protective order in this case.

4           The first step of that process is the declarations  
5 required invoking the national security privilege, explaining  
6 the damage to national security that would be caused by the  
7 disclosure of the classified information. The government did  
8 that in AE 524LL, found that the government did that.

9           Next, Judge, the standard for authorization of  
10 discovery or access. That requires the judge to find that the  
11 proposed alternate relief or the proposed substitute for  
12 information puts the defense in a substantially similar  
13 position as if they had access to the original classified  
14 information that's at issue. And that's where this process  
15 broke down, with respect, Your Honor.

16           In 524LL, the military judge at no point indicates  
17 what specific classified information that he determined was  
18 noncumulative, relevant, and helpful to a legally cognizable  
19 defense, rebuttal of the prosecution's case or sentencing.  
20 The government, our read of the ruling suggests, but we can't  
21 be sure that the specific classified information that's at  
22 issue is the identities of CIA persons that were at issue in  
23 the government's filing and that were largely the information

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the government was trying to protect.

2           Judge, and I say that because I point to a couple of  
3 places in 524LL where the military judge at least points to  
4 those issues raised by the defense. That's at 524LL Ruling,  
5 25 and 26. He talks about analyzing the circumstances of the  
6 case and the relationship between the CIA witnesses and the  
7 offenses the accused are charged with. And then later the  
8 judge is trying to determine whether or not Protective  
9 Order #4 provides the accused with substantially the same  
10 ability to make a defense as would access to the classified  
11 information.

12           Again, we are assuming for purposes of the ruling  
13 that the judge had to have found that the government was  
14 required to provide the identities of CIA persons to the  
15 defense. That's the only way, based on the statute, that you  
16 get to the sanction that the judge imposed. Again, though, it  
17 doesn't say specifically in the ruling whether or not that was  
18 a finding of the military judge.

19           Next, Judge, M.C.R.E. 505(f)(2)(C), it requires the  
20 judge to make a specific finding to issue a protective order.  
21 And protective orders aren't -- the ruling suggests that the  
22 judge's hands were tied and had no choice but to issue a  
23 protective order regardless of the consequences, regardless of

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 what changes he might have made to the government's requested  
2 protective order, and that's not accurate.

3           There's specific requirements that must be met to  
4 issue a protective order, and the judge in this case found the  
5 opposite. I would just point your attention to AE 524LL at  
6 35, and there the judge found that "Protective Order #4 will  
7 not provide the Defense with substantially the same ability to  
8 investigate, prepare, and litigate motions to suppress the FBI  
9 Clean Team Statements," as described by the judge.

10           At that point, Judge, that's where the military judge  
11 should have stopped. He should have at that point rejected  
12 the government's protective order if he determined that it did  
13 not put the defense in a substantially similar position as if  
14 having the original classified information. Instead, he  
15 modified the order and then sanctioned the government after  
16 issuing the modified protective order.

17           That's not the iterative process that CIPA  
18 contemplates. That's where, with respect, the military judge  
19 clearly erred which would, and continued adherence to that  
20 order, an application of that order would result in manifest  
21 injustice.

22           Judge, as I said, once the judge found that the  
23 proposed protective order did not meet the standard, he should

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 have simply denied the protective order, and at that point he  
2 should have advised the government how the order was  
3 deficient. That process never happened.

4           And we've read the defense briefs on the issue, and  
5 we respectfully disagree with their characterization of the  
6 motions practice on the AE 523/524 series that took place  
7 prior to the government proposing the protective order in  
8 AE 524L.

9           At that point the military judge could have either  
10 advised the government directly, ex parte if necessary, if  
11 that's necessary to protect classified information, or at a  
12 minimum held a hearing to address the perceived deficiencies  
13 of the protective order. That didn't happen in this case.

14           To the extent there was a hearing about the  
15 protective order, it was addressing the application of the  
16 protective order. At no point did Judge Pohl, throughout the  
17 record, indicate to the government that this protective  
18 order -- one, did he indicate that he was requiring the  
19 government to provide classified information or a reasonable  
20 substitute for that information; or two, that the protective  
21 order failed to put the defense in a substantially similar  
22 position as if having access to the classified information.

23           So fundamentally that's the biggest fundamental error

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 with respect to AE 524L (Gov). And it's inconsistent with  
2 CIPA practice. It's inconsistent with what CIPA cases have  
3 taught us to do in cases involving classified information.  
4 It's at that point that the iterative process is essential.

5           It was premature -- premature to immediately jump to  
6 sanctions. At that point is when a judge's decision that  
7 classified information has to be disclosed to the defense,  
8 that triggers actions by the government. At that point the  
9 judge says you have to disclose classified -- you have to  
10 disclose the identities of CIA persons. The government then  
11 has options. We could certainly appeal, but more  
12 appropriately, we'd engage in the iterative process.

13           There had to be a way, short of suppressing some of  
14 the most critical evidence in this case, to protect this  
15 information while still allowing the defense to proceed and  
16 investigate where appropriate.

17           Judge, the defense won the lottery without even  
18 buying a ticket. They hadn't even moved for -- to suppress  
19 the statements. And certainly we might get to that point in  
20 this litigation, and we invite that motion and we invite that  
21 litigation as it would be appropriate to appropriately analyze  
22 the circumstances of these very important, very critical  
23 statements, to take testimony, to present evidence as

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 necessary, and then ----

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Let me just ask a question about that,  
3 Mr. Groharing. So let's fast forward to that stage assuming  
4 that the defense were to file motions and we were to have that  
5 suppression hearing. How do you envision the defense having  
6 the ability to call witnesses, to cross-examine those  
7 witnesses in a meaningful fashion?

8 TC [MR. GROHARING]: And I'll speak to that in just a  
9 moment, if you'll allow me, Judge. I want to talk about some  
10 of the other alternatives the judge had at that point, but I  
11 will talk about how the defense counsel is presently armed and  
12 how ultimately they will be armed to make that very  
13 presentation that you're talking about.

14 But there are a number of alternatives, and at that  
15 point the commission could have explored, and these are only a  
16 handful. But the judge could have required affidavits or  
17 statements to be provided from witnesses, have interrogatories  
18 sent to witnesses, could have required concessions by the  
19 government to include limiting cross-examination of any of  
20 these individuals should they testify, could have ordered  
21 individuals to testify where the government has established  
22 they're relevant and necessary.

23 The judge could have -- could tailor jury

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 instructions as we have seen. We saw in Mezain that was one  
2 of the remedies that the judge used to allow the defense and  
3 the jury to put the witnesses in the appropriate context  
4 without disclosing their identities to the defense.

5           Again, the judge could have just denied the  
6 protective order and the parties would have been back to where  
7 we were before the protective order was presented.

8           The judge could have -- and even then -- and the  
9 government absolutely acknowledges that there were other  
10 issues that the defense had raised. In the AE 524 series,  
11 548, 549, if at that point -- take the protective order out of  
12 it.

13           If the judge thought that the guidance that had been  
14 provided to the defense with respect to their activities  
15 somehow was limiting -- inappropriately limiting their  
16 actions, at that point the judge could have advised the  
17 government of that, and the government then could have come up  
18 with another alternative, even notwithstanding -- not  
19 necessarily a protective order, but to amend that guidance in  
20 a way that satisfies the court, that still allows the defense  
21 to do whatever investigation is necessary but still protects  
22 that very, very sensitive classified information.

23           And what respectfully just happened was Judge Pohl

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 found here that there was no possible way that the defense  
2 could be put in the same position as if having classified --  
3 having the actual identities of CIA officers at all. And that  
4 simply cannot be the case; that the only solution in this case  
5 that would permit the government to attempt to offer  
6 admissions of the accused under these circumstances is to give  
7 the defense the identities of CIA officers, many of them  
8 covert officers.

9           And again, I've offered a number of different options  
10 at that point, and the government is always willing to engage  
11 in that iterative process to come up with the solution that  
12 satisfies the court's obligations under CIPA and military  
13 commission rules.

14           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: So I caught interrogatories,  
15 declarations, the court could order that they're relevant to  
16 testify. But let's say the court ordered that they were  
17 relevant to testify. How is it the government would propose  
18 that to occur while at the same time protecting their  
19 identities? Are they actually going to appear and testify?

20           TC [MR. GROHARING]: They would either appear in court or  
21 potentially via VTC, if necessary. The judge does not have  
22 the authority to compel someone to come to Guantanamo Bay to  
23 testify. I don't believe the commission has that authority.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           But I think you'd have a couple of different  
2 scenarios. The witness would either be willing to come here,  
3 or the witness would be brought to a location in the United  
4 States to testify, willing or otherwise, and their testimony  
5 could be compelled.

6           Their identities could absolutely be protected at  
7 that point. There's any number -- they could testify in light  
8 disguise. That's something that's been done numerous times in  
9 federal court to protect the identities of individuals. That  
10 would still allow the defense to question them, to confront  
11 them as necessary.

12           And so that -- they would basically be situated like  
13 any other witness in this case, and then again, some  
14 procedural protections to protect their identities. They  
15 would testify under pseudonym, the same pseudonyms that we  
16 provided them.

17           And we may have witnesses that haven't been provided  
18 a pseudonym, and we've left that option open in our  
19 September 2017 guidance about defense requests to talk to  
20 additional people that hadn't been assigned a unique  
21 functional identifier. Again, we would assign them an  
22 appropriate identifier for purposes of the litigation that  
23 would still allow the defense to elicit whatever testimony

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 they needed to from the person and wouldn't disclose their  
2 true identity.

3           Your Honor, 524LL is also inconsistent with dozens  
4 and dozens of prior rulings issued by the commission to  
5 protect identities of CIA persons. And the government sought  
6 relief to protect these identities since the very inception of  
7 this case. That was a point made in both classified and  
8 unclassified pleadings, that the government had intended to  
9 protect this information. The government sought relief in all  
10 the materials that we brought to the military judge requesting  
11 substitutes, where we removed identifications or identifying  
12 information of CIA persons.

13           This slide reflects -- and it's contained in 524WW --  
14 all of those rulings, 23 orders that approve 66 different  
15 government motions for substitutions and other relief, all  
16 protecting the identities of CIA persons.

17           AE 524LL effectively overturns that ruling. And the  
18 ruling does very little to explain the distinction between the  
19 relief being ordered in 524LL and the dozens and dozens of  
20 rulings that the commission had issued previously.

21           Judge, and I promise I'm getting back to your  
22 question about how this is going to work with respect to the  
23 presentation the defense will make, but I do just want to talk

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 a little bit about the history of the litigation in this case.

2 As I mentioned before, from the very beginning, where  
3 the government was protecting -- was coming to the court to  
4 seek protection of CIA RDI information, the government advised  
5 both the commission and the defense that it intended to  
6 protect the identities of CIA persons, and I cite to 397B.  
7 There we specifically, in an open pleading that was provided  
8 to all parties in the case, talked about our plan to  
9 facilitate defense requests to speak to CIA officers.

10 So this is not something that should have come as a  
11 surprise to anyone in September 2017, when we ultimately got  
12 to the point where we had discovery in a manner that we were  
13 able to index it and in a way that the defense could  
14 understand it and attach discovery to particular CIA officers  
15 that we identified with a unique functional identifier. That  
16 language is language that we included in multiple filings  
17 subsequent to AE 397B, both with the commission and with the  
18 defense.

19 This is not something that we were -- where it was  
20 trickery or anything like that, as suggested by the defense  
21 counsel. The prosecution came in the front door and we  
22 recognized at the very beginning that we needed to protect  
23 these identities and we sought the -- legally and

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 appropriately sought the military commission's assistance in  
2 doing so, and merely just followed through with what we had  
3 promised we would do.

4           Again, this is -- was contemplated to be looked at  
5 holistically, meaning it allowed the defense to appreciate  
6 their discovery that's being provided by the government and  
7 use that in their investigative efforts.

8           Again, that's something that the government had  
9 contemplated and expressed in 397B, a public pleading provided  
10 to all parties in this case, and that had been our plan  
11 throughout the course of the litigation as far as how we would  
12 protect these identities and still allow the defense to access  
13 CIA officers where appropriate.

14           That plan culminated in September 2017. Judge,  
15 that's when at that point the military judge had expressed --  
16 had approved thousands and thousands of pages of discovery of  
17 CIA RDI information that the government had provided to the  
18 defense.

19           The government indexed that information  
20 chronologically, and on that -- those indices, provided the  
21 UFIs of persons who were present at certain discovery, at  
22 certain events that were connected to the Bates numbers of  
23 that discovery. That was the mechanism that the government

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 used and had always contemplated using, that would allow the  
2 defense to request through the government interviews with  
3 people who we had intentionally withheld from the  
4 government [sic], for very good reasons as we have  
5 demonstrated and provided to the court consistently in this  
6 litigation.

7 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: As I understand, and I don't  
8 necessarily agree with -- I do think there is a distinction  
9 between the summaries and substitutions that were approved in  
10 the 308 series, but, I mean, is there any case -- because  
11 effectively what this does is it prohibits the defense from  
12 conducting their own independent investigation, which I think  
13 is the crux of a lot of their contention with this.

14 Is there any case that you're aware of where the  
15 government placed a similar prohibition upon the defense,  
16 which essentially said you can't do any independent  
17 investigation into this particular subject matter?

18 TC [MR. GROHARING]: A couple of cases, Your Honor. You  
19 know one, Mezain, that the commission relied upon. That was a  
20 case where the government called two witnesses affirmatively.  
21 They were members of the Israeli Security Services. And they  
22 were critical witnesses in that case where but for their  
23 testimony, the accused wouldn't have been convicted. And in

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 that case it was tried in Federal District Court, full  
2 confrontation clause rights to the defendants. Okay.

3 So in that case the government never provided any  
4 identifying information for those individuals to the defense.  
5 They never knew their names. All the way through the entire  
6 proceedings, the defense didn't know their identities.

7 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: But were they prohibited from  
8 attempting to discover those identities?

9 TC [MR. GROHARING]: They would -- they would have had no  
10 way to go and attempt to learn those -- no. To answer your  
11 question, Judge, there was not an order that said you shall  
12 not go and attempt to learn this information, but by the very  
13 fact that their identities were not disclosed, they were  
14 prevented from learning this information themselves.

15 Another example is Moussaoui. In Moussaoui -- and  
16 again, here is a defendant who was charged with his  
17 involvement in the attacks on the United States on  
18 September 11th. He wanted access to a couple of the men that  
19 are in this room that were being detained by the CIA. And in  
20 that case the government said, "No, you will not have access  
21 to these people. We're not going to tell you where they are.  
22 You will not have access." And I'll talk more about Moussaoui  
23 and how that -- what Moussaoui teaches us when we wrestle with

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 some of the same types of issues.

2 But I think it is -- the other piece of this, Judge,  
3 is the defense will struggle mightily if the government is not  
4 involved in some way to facilitate whatever request that they  
5 want to have. It will end up right back in the same place, I  
6 think; it will just be after many, many, many months.

7 We've intentionally withheld all this information  
8 from the defense. So -- and that was by design. It was  
9 intentional. It was with the permission of the military  
10 judge. So the idea that the defense can somehow investigate  
11 these covert CIA officers in a way where they're going to  
12 somehow out them and uncover them and find them and get their  
13 assistance is quite a stretch.

14 There really -- and to date we've had at most one  
15 example where the defense had found someone who was willing to  
16 speak to them, and then that same person, we believe, agreed,  
17 after the government passed along the defense request. So  
18 they would be very limited in their ability to do this.

19 And so I think what would happen, most likely, is  
20 they would come back at some point and say, hey, we need  
21 more -- when we still had 524 pending, they wanted the  
22 identities of all of these CIA officers. So at some point  
23 after failing, they would come back with a motion to compel

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the identities, explaining how they are unable to locate all  
2 of these folks and interview them. So it's difficult to  
3 imagine them being able to do this successfully without some  
4 assistance from the government, some involvement from the  
5 government.

6           And another option that I didn't specifically mention  
7 earlier, if the concern is that the defense is having to show  
8 much -- too much information to do this, it's certainly  
9 possible to make those -- to set up a process to make those  
10 requests without specific prosecution involvement. You know,  
11 it would add another layer.

12           Frankly, I don't know that they have the right --  
13 that that somehow is privileged; that if they are making a  
14 request to a third party to speak to them about, you know,  
15 matters that, frankly, it's obvious that they want to learn  
16 and that they want to present in this court.

17           But that's yet another option, short of suppressing  
18 critical government evidence, that the commission could  
19 explore if it found, and it doesn't necessarily -- we don't  
20 believe it needs to find that access to this classified CIA  
21 information, the identities of CIA persons is necessary.

22           Judge, one of the errors that we point out in our  
23 filing is that 524LL applies the wrong evidentiary standard.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 In 524L, the commission found that Protective Order #4 --  
2 again, this is the modified order; this isn't even the order  
3 that the government proposed. But after editing it, the  
4 military judge still found that it "will not allow the defense  
5 to develop the particularity and nuance necessary to present a  
6 rich and vivid account of the 3 to 4-year period in CIA  
7 custody the defense alleges constituted coercion."

8 That's not the standard that is applied when  
9 determining whether substitutes provided by the government are  
10 adequate. And again, Rezaq is directly on point. It's a  
11 D.C. Circuit case. That's our controlling circuit.

12 In that case the court found that summaries -- in  
13 that case the defense had complained of, you know, what they  
14 called dry and desiccated statements that were contained in  
15 summaries. Rezaq applied the relevant and helpful standard  
16 from Yunis and found no error in substituting bare statements  
17 of fact where the discoverable classified information. And in  
18 this case, I am about to show you what the defense could  
19 present, and it's anything but bare or dry desiccated  
20 statements of fact in this litigation.

21 I already talked a little bit about El-Mezain. I  
22 want to talk again both about Roviaro and El-Mezain, the two  
23 cases that the judge seemingly relied upon to analyze whether

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 or not the disclosure of identities of CIA officers was  
2 required.

3 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Before you move off of Rezaq, doesn't  
4 Rezaq also state that a court applying this rule, and I'm  
5 quoting, "should, of course, err on the side of protecting the  
6 interests of the defendant. In some cases the court might  
7 legitimately conclude that it is necessary to place a fact in  
8 context in order to ensure that the jury is able to give it  
9 its full weight."

10 So I think the government -- you are giving me half  
11 of what Rezaq stands for, but perhaps not the entire opinion.

12 TC [MR. GROHARING]: Well, I don't disagree that Rezaq  
13 says that, Judge, but I don't think the defense in this case  
14 is going to have any difficulty putting the facts in context  
15 into however they want to argue it. And I assume the facts we  
16 are talking about is the treatment of the accused in CIA  
17 custody.

18 So they have many, many means to do that already, and  
19 obviously one of which would be calling witnesses, if  
20 necessary. And I'll get to all of those means in a minute to  
21 exactly how they would do that. But I don't disagree that  
22 that's an important consideration, but I do disagree that the  
23 defense won't be able to do that in this case.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           With respect to Roviaro and El-Mezain, and again,  
2 this is where -- part of where the government gleans that what  
3 the military commission found was that we had to disclose the  
4 identities of CIA officers or face a sanction. Those cases  
5 are both about disclosing the identities of witnesses -- well,  
6 one witness and one witness to the offenses. So it's  
7 important to look at the facts of both of those. And there  
8 wasn't really an analysis in 524LL that actually applied the  
9 facts of this case looking at the facts of those cases.

10           But Roviaro was a case where you had a witness to the  
11 actual offenses. He was a government informant. He was in  
12 the car with the accused and witnessed all of the crimes that  
13 were ultimately prosecuted by the state.

14           In that case the government refused to make him  
15 available. They didn't -- John Doe was not a witness for the  
16 United States. The government made its case with other  
17 witnesses through other means but refused to provide John  
18 Doe's identity to the defense.

19           Ultimately, the court said no, that person was  
20 situated in such a way that you have to provide their  
21 information to the defense. There could be -- he could have  
22 helped establish an entrapment defense. He could have helped  
23 explain what Roviaro was saying at the time of these offenses,

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 any number of different things; and it was unfair to allow the  
2 government to withhold his identity, even though there were  
3 important interests in withholding his identity.

4           Those are entirely different facts than this case.  
5 We're not talking about anybody that was a witness to any of  
6 the offenses in this case. We're talking about, at the very  
7 best, individuals who witnessed some treatment of the accused  
8 during their time in CIA custody, something that the defense  
9 has in spades in the discovery that's been provided in  
10 open-source information and everywhere else.

11           But it doesn't follow that any of the reasons that  
12 are present in requiring the disclosure of Roviario's identity  
13 in that case would require disclosure of identities in this  
14 case.

15           Mezain is even more interesting and, with respect, a  
16 strange case, I think, for the court to rely upon to require  
17 the government to disclose identities. Mezain was, as I  
18 mentioned before, two very important government witnesses.  
19 One of the witnesses was critical in establishing that Mezain  
20 was providing support to Hamas, and they did it through these  
21 committees that were set up to do this.

22           He was an expert witness explaining exactly how Hamas  
23 and the Holy Land Foundation operated to funnel this money for

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 terroristic purposes. So critical. Without that witness, the  
2 government doesn't make its case, and the defense was  
3 prevented from learning his identity. And so that's a far,  
4 far more critical witness than any of the potential people we  
5 are talking about here, especially considering everything that  
6 the defense has at its disposal to present testimony or  
7 information about the detention of the accused in CIA custody.

8 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: So, Mr. Groharing, you have made  
9 several references now to the ruling in 524LL essentially  
10 forces the government to give the defense the identity of the  
11 CIA individuals. Is this sort of -- I mean, I don't read that  
12 as being in the ruling.

13 Is that something where you are just saying as a  
14 practical effect that's what it requires the government to do?

15 TC [MR. GROHARING]: It has to. If -- I mean, if not,  
16 what is the classified information that the judge is  
17 protecting in the Amended Protective Order #4 and, in the  
18 process, sanctioning the government for?

19 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Well, is it the information or is it  
20 the ability for the defense to go seek information and do  
21 their own independent due diligence?

22 TC [MR. GROHARING]: Well, and I think that's -- that's  
23 certainly not laid out in the ruling, and if that's the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 judge's finding, I mean, again, part of the relief we asked  
2 for was for the commission to clarify its ruling so that we  
3 could properly understand it in a way to address what our  
4 options are.

5           But if that's the ruling, then the protective order  
6 should be rejected. The judge shouldn't modify an order in  
7 some way he sees fit, with respect, and then sanction the  
8 government in the process. That's not what the process  
9 contemplates. I think most would agree the clear text of the  
10 statute, the clear text of the rule specifically does not  
11 allow you to issue a protective order in that case.

12           So if that's what the judge was thinking, he should  
13 have rejected the protective order and told the government  
14 that, hey, the investigative prohibitions go back to where we  
15 were. This doesn't allow the defense to do the kind of  
16 investigation that the commission feels is appropriate for X,  
17 Y, and Z, here's the reasons why. At that point the  
18 government then is armed to understand what our options are.  
19 At that point we could modify, come up with some kind of other  
20 way to do this, short of disclosing classified identities.

21           And so again, it's not clear what the commission  
22 ruled. We did our best to glean it from what was in the  
23 ruling, but I agree that it's not crystal clear what the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 commission's thoughts were in coming to its ultimate result.  
2 Again, all the more reason to clarify.

3           So, Judge, I next want to talk about the emphasis  
4 that the ruling placed on the first prong of Oregon v. Elstad.  
5 The government agrees when a proper motion to suppress is  
6 filed in this case, that the law that's laid out by the  
7 commission in AE 524LL is appropriate. But, with respect, the  
8 government believes that the commission placed too much  
9 emphasis on the first prong of Elstad.

10           So what I mean by that is, you know, we are conceding  
11 that the original statements were coerced. So Elstad deals  
12 with how you deal with the situation where you have a  
13 statement that was coerced, obtained involuntarily, and what  
14 do you do when you have a second statement, how do you address  
15 that? What do you look at to figure out whether or not you  
16 have removed the taint from that statement?

17           In this case we have agreed completely that the first  
18 statements at issue were coerced. That's not going to be a  
19 matter that's in contest during a suppression hearing in this  
20 case. So the defense doesn't need to spend, to try to satisfy  
21 that first prong, it doesn't need to spend a lot of time to  
22 establish that the statements were coerced.

23           What's important is the circumstances of the accused

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 at the time the statements were made, and that's really what  
2 you have to go and look at for Oregon v. Elstad. And that  
3 would not require information about, substantial information  
4 about how the accused were treated in CIA custody to get to  
5 that second part.

6           What effect it had on them, what it was still having  
7 on them in 2007, and was Khalid Shaikh Mohammad at that point  
8 a broken man, unable to possibly resist an FBI agent who came  
9 in and asked him if he wanted to talk? Is that where he was  
10 in 2007? You would look at all the factors that are applied  
11 in Oregon v. Elstad. But again, those are factors that are --  
12 and again, the prior treatment, I'm not suggesting that that's  
13 not important at all. It certainly plays into it. The  
14 government doesn't suggest that these weren't harsh  
15 circumstances of detention in CIA custody. And while that's  
16 relevant, it's not the most relevant information that the  
17 court is going to have to wrestle with to decide whether or  
18 not subsequent statements are admitted.

19           Finally, Judge, with respect to this slide, even  
20 assuming, and we -- as I said before, you know, the rich and  
21 vivid standard that Judge Pohl brought into his ruling, we  
22 don't believe that's appropriate. But as far as addressing  
23 the substitute, but even assuming that it's important to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 present a rich and vivid account of the accused 3- to 4-year  
2 period in CIA custody, the defense is able to prevent such an  
3 account. I am going to walk you through just a fraction of  
4 the information at the defense's disposal right now that they  
5 could use to make such a showing.

6 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Are you going to come back to -- you  
7 have indicated you don't think that rich and vivid account is  
8 the correct standard. I don't want to distract you because it  
9 may be in the remainder of your argument here. Are you coming  
10 back to what the government thinks is the appropriate  
11 standard?

12 TC [MR. GROHARING]: Well, when -- when you're talking  
13 about substituting classified information, you have provided a  
14 summary or a substitute of classified information. What's not  
15 required is that that summary be a rich and vivid substitute  
16 for the original classified information. That's what Yunis  
17 teaches us and all of the CIPA case law teaches us. We're to  
18 put the defense -- the proper analysis is whether we put the  
19 defense in a substantially similar position, as if they had  
20 access to the classified information.

21 But even assuming, Judge, that -- and it gets -- you  
22 know, even assuming that the defense needs to present a rich  
23 and vivid account of their detention in CIA custody for

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 purposes of a suppression hearing, even assuming that fact,  
2 the defense is very well armed to do that, both with what they  
3 have now and with the means that they have at their disposal,  
4 in addition to the discovery that's already provided. And I  
5 want to walk through some of that information with the  
6 commission.

7           Judge, as we point out in our brief, and as the  
8 commission has acknowledged, the government has provided  
9 extensive discovery regarding the CIA RDI program. It's in  
10 the thousands of pages. And I'm sure the military judge has  
11 begun review of that information and is certainly familiar  
12 with some of it, but it's indeed a massive amount of  
13 information regarding the accused's detention in the CIA RDI  
14 program.

15           In addition to that, there's also extensive  
16 information available in open sources. The government's  
17 offered to stipulate, on top of that, to defense descriptions;  
18 and I will talk about each of these at some length.

19           The defense has access to the accused to create these  
20 descriptions beyond what they already have. The defense can  
21 request witness interviews and have successfully obtained  
22 witness interviews following Protective Order #4. And they  
23 have the ability to call witnesses that are required at an

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 ultimate hearing under R.M.C. 703.

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: What's the government's position on  
3 the defense's ability to identify those witnesses in  
4 anticipation of, you know, a suppression hearing?

5 TC [MR. GROHARING]: Well, some have been identified by a  
6 unique functional identifier already. Many, many witnesses  
7 have been identified, particularly with respect to the  
8 interrogation period, the most harsh period of the accused CIA  
9 detention.

10 So they have the ability right now to identify them  
11 by unique functional identifier. In all of our discovery with  
12 respect to the statements of the accused, conditions of  
13 confinement, if an individual has been identified by a unique  
14 functional identifier, the defense can simply say we want X to  
15 talk about this particular event. We believe that they would  
16 testify in a manner that's, you know, however -- that's beyond  
17 what they already have at their disposal.

18 And we would just take those as they come. But it is  
19 certainly understandable, it's certainly contemplated that the  
20 defense could make a case where you would need to have a live  
21 witness. But we're not at that point yet. At some point they  
22 may make a request for a witness and the government grants the  
23 witness or we may have to litigate it, but that should be part

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 of the process taking into account what they have at their  
2 disposal already.

3 In our motion we cite to a number of different  
4 reports. I'm only going to talk about a few of them,  
5 Your Honor. Those are found at Attachment C through -- C  
6 through GG. Again, these are summaries of official reports  
7 and other records, CIA IG reports of interviews,  
8 investigations into the RDI program, and legal memoranda  
9 written by DoJ Office of Legal Counsel are just some of the  
10 information I want to highlight to you.

11 So the first example is a cable that was summarized  
12 regarding Mr. Mohammad's conditions of confinement. It's a  
13 very detailed cable. I would submit to you it's  
14 representative of the discovery that we provided to the  
15 defense. And I'm just going to read, Your Honor, from the  
16 slides with respect to that information.

17 I would say, Judge, before reading, you know,  
18 something we've heard throughout the proceedings this week,  
19 and you probably have seen plenty of times in the record, is  
20 that the government is trying to hide the treatment of the  
21 accused. And the government rejects that entirely, and it  
22 completely is belied by the volumes of discovery that we  
23 provided to the defense regarding how the accused were

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 treated.

2           The treatment of the accused by and large is  
3 unclassified. What their conditions of confinement during  
4 their detention were is largely unclassified. There are  
5 certainly some classified pieces surrounding the edges of  
6 that, but the defense is free in open court to discuss the  
7 treatment of the accused.

8           And this is not something that the government is  
9 trying to hide in any way, and the government believes they  
10 could present a very rich and vivid account in open court of  
11 the CIA's -- of the accused's treatment in CIA custody.

12           Judge, this is just one example, and it's  
13 Attachment C. This is what -- a summary that the defense was  
14 provided regarding Mr. Mohammad's, one of his very early  
15 interrogations.

16           It reads, "Prior to the interrogation session,  
17 Mohammad was first stripped, photographed full body, back,  
18 front, and face. He was given a physical exam and was then  
19 moved to the interrogation room for the psychological  
20 interrogation assessment and questioned for medical history.  
21 Upon completion of the psychological interview assessment, he  
22 was taken to a separate room and had his head and beard  
23 shaved. After haircut, he was strapped to a medical gurney

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 and blood samples were taken. He made no attempt to resist  
2 these procedures. He was then taken nude to the interrogation  
3 room to meet his interrogator.

4 "The interrogation began by explaining the rules to  
5 Mohammad, i.e., he was there to supply information, and he was  
6 at a location where everyone talked. He was told that the  
7 interrogator had talked with many other brothers, all of whom  
8 talked and supplied the requested information.

9 "The interrogator told Mr. Mohammad that it was up to  
10 him whether or not he would supply the information the hard  
11 way or the easy way. The interrogator also said that whatever  
12 he promised Mohammad, either good or bad, would happen.

13 "The interrogator told Mohammad that he would not be  
14 allowed to talk about old historical information and would  
15 only be allowed to talk about subjects of the interrogator's  
16 choosing. Mohammad reluctantly responded that he understood.  
17 The interrogator then began to question Mohammad over current  
18 operations and the location of UBL. Mohammad refused to  
19 answer and instead moaned and looked at the floor.

20 "After a few minutes of attempting to get Mohammad to  
21 respond, the interrogator told him that he had chosen the hard  
22 way. The interrogator then applied a facial grab and then  
23 several facial insult slaps. Mohammad was clearly shocked by

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 this behavior and rolled on to the floor where the  
2 interrogator continued to apply facial slaps and abdominal  
3 slaps.

4 "Mohammad was then placed in stress positions, both  
5 on his knees and standing with his forehead against the wall.  
6 He reacted to the enhanced measure by whining, pleading, and  
7 chanting.

8 "The interrogator then had Mohammad taken to a room  
9 preheated to above 65 degrees Fahrenheit and placed on his  
10 back -- placed him on his back on a plastic sheet on the  
11 floor. Tap water was then poured on Mohammad while he was  
12 held on the floor. He was clearly distressed by the dousing  
13 and moaned and cried and chanted.

14 "After several minutes of dousing, he was returned to  
15 the well-heated interrogation room where he was made to stand  
16 nude. He then began to answer questions and provided some  
17 information.

18 "In session two Mohammad was cooperative in answering  
19 questions, but was evasive when pressed for specific current  
20 operation data and location data on UBL. The interrogator  
21 warned Mohammad not to be evasive -- to not be evasive, and  
22 when Mohammad continued to try and evade, the interrogator  
23 ordered Mohammad returned to the bathing room.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 "Mohammad was water-doused and was again strongly  
2 affected by the ordeal. The bathing room was preheated to  
3 above 65 degrees. After several minutes of water-dousing,  
4 facial slaps and abdominal slaps, he was returned to the  
5 interrogation room where he began to provide threat  
6 information.

7 "The team then took another break and Mohammad was  
8 taken to his cell where he was placed in the standing sleep  
9 deprivation position for two hours with his hands above his  
10 head and feet flat on the floor.

11 "Mohammad was clearly weakened by two hours of  
12 standing and began to answer questions. As he provided more  
13 information, the interrogator provided him a blanket to wrap  
14 around himself and some tea.

15 "Later in the session the interrogator caught  
16 Mohammad in a lie. Mohammad tried to evade and switch the  
17 topic but the interrogator continued to press Mohammad with  
18 the lie. The interrogator took Mohammad's blanket away and  
19 placed him in stress positions.

20 "Mohammad was very upset and whined that he had  
21 broken his promise to treat Mohammad better if he answered the  
22 questions. The interrogator responded that the deal was that  
23 things would get better or worse depending upon whether or not

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Mohammad provided information and did not lie.

2 "Mohammad was taken to another water-dousing, and the  
3 room again preheated to above 65 degrees. During this dousing  
4 Mohammad continued to moan that the interrogator had broken  
5 his promise to Mohammad. When Mohammad was taken back to the  
6 interrogation room he would only chant and not answer  
7 questions except to say the interrogator has broken his  
8 promise.

9 "The interrogator ordered Mohammad to drink water  
10 which he refused. Mohammad had been refusing water and food  
11 for several hours and there was concern over dehydration. The  
12 interrogator told Mohammad that he would follow his order to  
13 drink or suffer the consequences.

14 "The interrogator told Mohammad that if he refused to  
15 drink as ordered, he would be rehydrated rectally. When  
16 Mohammad again refused, he was taken back to the bathing room,  
17 placed on a plastic sheet and medical officer rehydrated  
18 Mohammad rectally. Mohammad clearly hated the procedure.

19 "When he was returned to the interrogation room, he  
20 then complied and drank water. However, he continued to  
21 refuse to answer questions since the interrogator had broken  
22 his promise. The interrogator stormed out of the room and  
23 ordered the team to make Mohammad talk by the time he

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 returned.

2 "Another interrogator then sat Mohammad down, gave  
3 him a blanket and began to talk to him in a soothing voice  
4 saying he was suffering the results of trying to deceive the  
5 other interrogator who was a very hard man.

6 "After a few statements, Mohammad began to talk,  
7 mainly whining about his treatment and the injustice of the  
8 other interrogator. The interrogator told Mohammad that there  
9 was a misunderstanding between Mohammad and the other  
10 interrogator and that Mohammad needed to be cooperative to  
11 stop any further actions from the first interrogator.  
12 Mohammad eventually began to provide more information."

13 The report continues, "The interrogation team is  
14 pleased with the progress that has been made in less than one  
15 day. Mohammad was left in his darkened cell in the standing  
16 sleep deprivation position with hands at head level.

17 "Prior to the interrogation, a psychologist met with  
18 Mohammad for initial assessment for an hour. Mohammad was  
19 fully alert and oriented to person, purpose, time and place  
20 (general-appropriate to context). Mohammad's speech (in  
21 English) was organized, goal directed and appropriate to  
22 context."

23 Judge, that is just one example of the summaries that

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 have been provided. There are dozens. They are all in the  
2 record. We provided a number of those to you in this  
3 pleading.

4           But of the summaries that we provided to counsel  
5 about conditions that their -- the accused faced while in CIA  
6 custody, I think most would agree those are extremely  
7 descriptive accounts. They are rich and vivid by any  
8 definition, any reasonable understanding of those terms, and  
9 those are at the defense's -- the defense has the ability to  
10 present those to the commission unrebutted by the government.

11           And the other examples I have I promise are short,  
12 Your Honor, but I do want to highlight just a couple that are  
13 in our pleading.

14           In AE 524WW Attachment W ----

15           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Let me ask a quick question,  
16 Mr. Groharing. In the government's response where the  
17 government indicated a willingness to stipulate, is  
18 essentially what you're referring to, is stipulating to the  
19 approved acceptance of substitutions that have been provided  
20 to the defense?

21           TC [MR. GROHARING]: No, Your Honor, much more. I mean,  
22 for sure to those, without question. We've also invited the  
23 defense to tell us where we're wrong. We will stipulate to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 any descriptions that are -- what we have described as  
2 tethered to reality.

3 We are talking about a very creative and talented  
4 group of lawyers here who certainly, you would think, could  
5 put together a description that would provide powerful  
6 evidence in a motion to suppress, or whatever other  
7 proceeding.

8 And again, absent something that is completely  
9 untethered to reality, the government would stipulate to that,  
10 and we wouldn't offer any evidence to counter it.

11 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: But absent -- aside from input from  
12 their clients, they would be very limited, if not completely  
13 limited, from gathering independent facts to add to those  
14 proposed stipulations?

15 TC [MR. GROHARING]: What I would submit, Judge, is there  
16 are many, many detailed facts already at their disposal, both  
17 in the materials we provided, in open-source information.  
18 It's really not a secret what happened to the accused in CIA  
19 custody. It's a matter of, you know, how it's shaded or  
20 flavored, if you will, and described.

21 But I think it -- you know, as you can see in the  
22 materials provided to the defense already, those details were  
23 not stripped from summaries provided to the defense. They are

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 exactly as they were in the original reports.

2           In the event that there is a portion of the accused's  
3 treatment -- again, it may not have to come from the accused.  
4 They certainly have access to the accused and the accused are  
5 in very good position to help them detail their treatment in  
6 CIA custody.

7           But in the event there are instances the defense  
8 believes we've missed or that are not adequately captured in  
9 either the summaries or some other place, the defense again  
10 could call a witness, request a witness to testify about a  
11 particular event, if necessary. So no, the door is not shut  
12 and their hands aren't tied to only use the information that  
13 we provided them.

14           We've given them 185 statements made to the Office of  
15 Inspector General of the CIA who were investigating the  
16 program, very, very descriptive statements, and that also  
17 provide details of the CIA's detention.

18           One is found at AE 524WW (Gov) Attachment W. This is  
19 coming from one of -- a debriefer who described a particular  
20 location as -- where Mr. Mohammad was -- as "it was dark,  
21 impossible to see. She said it shocked her and she considered  
22 it a terrible place.

23           "Khalid Shaikh Mohammad hung from the bar. It was

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 very cold and he had no clothes.

2 "She said she does not know what the point was. She  
3 got a lot more out of these people by talking to them like  
4 humans.

5 "The prison was a disgrace. She said she feels  
6 ashamed for participating, but there were not a lot of  
7 choices. It was a nightmare."

8 The same report, Your Honor, the same individual  
9 described a water-dousing of Mr. Hawsawi in vivid detail.

10 She said, "The senior interrogator believed Hawsawi  
11 would be more compelled to tell where UBL was if he heard  
12 women's voices."

13 And the same individual, "Thought women were good to  
14 be used in interrogations because it increased humiliation for  
15 detainees."

16 She described the bath going on for a long time. The  
17 water was very cold, freezing cold.

18 The report was very critical of CIA actions at  
19 location number 2, and described it as what teenage boys would  
20 think of for a really bad prison.

21 Another statement made to the office, CIA Office of  
22 Inspector General at 524WW (Gov) Attachment Y, this is from a  
23 senior interrogator who has been identified for the defense by

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 unique functional identifier.

2           It described Location 2 as being "good for  
3 interrogations because it is the closest thing he has seen to  
4 a dungeon, facilitating the displacement of detainee  
5 expectations.

6           "The detainees were left naked only if the  
7 temperature was high enough to avoid hypothermia. The  
8 detainees were also shackled in a standing position with  
9 wrists at the forehead level for no more than 72 hours at a  
10 time (the length of time was restarted only if the detainee  
11 was able to sit for four hours or more.)

12           "The interrogation team was responsible for  
13 monitoring the time. The purpose of having the detainee  
14 standing and naked, in addition to sleep deprivation, is to  
15 humiliate and make him uncomfortable because it is cold."

16           Again, these statements provide substantial detail of  
17 the conditions of the accused's confinement. And the defense  
18 has hundreds and even thousands of pages of these materials.

19           This is an additional statement made to the IG. It  
20 is the last one; although there were others that were attached  
21 to the filing, but it's the last one I will talk about.

22           "According to" -- a particular CIA officer --  
23 "everyone, even Khalid Shaikh Mohammad, who is the worst we

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 have in custody, needs basic standards, including food, water,  
2 light, et cetera. He said we take detainees below standards  
3 for a specific purpose.

4 "At Location 2, there was no reason for the  
5 conditions detainees were in. He said the standard at  
6 Location 2 was absolute darkness, a bare concrete floor, the  
7 detainee shackled in one way or another, and loud music. He  
8 said some of the detainees literally looked like a dog that  
9 had been kennelled. When the doors to their cells were  
10 opened, they cowered."

11 I would say, Judge, it's hard to imagine a more rich  
12 and vivid description than those statements.

13 Among the resources available to the defense are  
14 numerous OLC memos, memos that went back and forth with the  
15 Department of Justice Office of Legal Counsel and the CIA  
16 regarding the program, describing the program in very detailed  
17 terms, describing approval of the program at the very highest  
18 levels of the United States Government. No details were  
19 removed from any of these -- no important details were removed  
20 from any of these materials, and the defense has them at their  
21 disposal to use, to argue however they see fit.

22 I'd mention briefly there's information available in  
23 open sources. Here you have just a picture of the Senate

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 Select Committee on Intelligence, their executive summary of  
2 the significant investigation they did into the CIA RDI  
3 program. The government has -- that contains detailed  
4 descriptions of the accused's confinement. And the government  
5 has previously indicated that we are willing to agree to the  
6 defense use of any of those descriptions in this case, and we  
7 don't intend to present any evidence to rebut those  
8 descriptions.

9           There are other open-source information out there.  
10 James Mitchell, who was one of the architects of the program,  
11 this is just one example of information that's out there.  
12 It's a book about the CIA RDI program, his experiences in the  
13 program.

14           Within that book -- and it's a matter that has been  
15 discussed in this case before -- there are matters relating to  
16 the interrogations of our particular accused. The defense is  
17 also free to use whatever portions of that or other  
18 open-source materials to present a description of the  
19 conditions of CIA detention.

20           Just one moment, Your Honor. I only have just a few  
21 minutes left, obviously subject to your questions, but just a  
22 couple more slides.

23           And I cannot reiterate enough that the government has

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 no interest in disputing the treatment of the accused. In our  
2 view, this case is about the accused killing 3,000 people.  
3 It's about the United States' ability to prove that beyond a  
4 reasonable doubt in this military commission.

5           The defense -- and we acknowledge that the defense  
6 wants to raise these issues on a number of issues. That's  
7 fine. But it cannot be the focus of this case. The CIA is  
8 not on trial. This is not a case where CIA officers are being  
9 prosecuted or we're investigating the program to attempt to  
10 prosecute CIA officers.

11           The defense is entitled to certain information. They  
12 have a lot of it. We have given them a lot of it. They're  
13 entitled to present it. But this commission should stay  
14 focused on the charges in this case and what this case should  
15 be about, and it's not -- it should not be about the treatment  
16 of the accused.

17           We have made these expressions to stipulate  
18 repeatedly for years now, and we stand by that agreement.  
19 Again, as long as it is tethered to reality, and we have a  
20 very broad view of what that means.

21           But we don't intend to dispute and get sidetracked by  
22 arguing about what happened to the accused. We think,  
23 frankly, it won't have an effect on the ultimate sentence in

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 this case with respect to the mitigation value. And we think  
2 that the procedures that were done with respect to questioning  
3 the accused once they arrived at Guantanamo were appropriate  
4 and were done in a way that produced voluntary and reliable  
5 statements of the accused.

6           Again, that's something that the commission doesn't  
7 need to decide today. I think it's far down the road, and the  
8 defense can decide how they want to frame that motion and what  
9 evidence they want to put on. But they have plenty of  
10 information available to do that.

11           I want to talk a little bit about in the ruling  
12 Judge Pohl made a comment about the protocol and the effect it  
13 had on chilling witnesses, and I don't think in practice --  
14 and I don't think the record -- it would be error to suggest  
15 the record establishes that either the protocol or any actions  
16 taken by the government have, in fact, chilled any witness'  
17 willingness to speak to the defense.

18           Mr. Kiriakou came up a little bit in the AE 528  
19 discussion. I encourage the military judge to actually look  
20 at those pleadings and take a very hard look at the facts  
21 surrounding Mr. Kiriakou's involvement. We pointed those out  
22 in the government -- the government pointed those out in 524;  
23 I believe it's HH in our response.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           But, in essence, what is most important -- and it's  
2 Attachment B to the government's response to 524W (WBA Sup),  
3 is that Mr. Kiriakou categorically said that at no time did he  
4 ever agree to conduct an interview with anyone associated with  
5 this case.

6           And I think if you go back and really look at the  
7 exhibits that we submitted, you will see that the defense  
8 investigators -- there's a difference between the defense  
9 investigator's e-mail and their signature block.

10           I think quite noticeably the defense investigator  
11 initially doesn't include the fact that he is associated to  
12 the defense function, and only later, when he is canceling the  
13 interview, does he then add that information to his signature  
14 block.

15           So I would respectfully submit to you that that was  
16 intentional. That was because he hadn't probably identified  
17 himself with the defense function, and that, frankly, is the  
18 only thing that can explain the different information that's  
19 contained in that pleading where Mr. Kiriakou has said  
20 categorically he never agreed. And so that should not be  
21 relied upon in any way to suggest that the government efforts  
22 have chilled the defense.

23           The only mention of -- you know, at that point it was

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the defense who went to Mr. Kiriakou and told him that we're  
2 threatening to prosecute the defense based on the comments  
3 made by the prosecution in the January 2018 hearing. So if  
4 anyone chilled Mr. Kiriakou, it was the defense by themselves  
5 in the way they communicated with him.

6 The other -- the only other basis to suggest that the  
7 defense has been chilled is information from the defense's own  
8 defense investigator, and I would respectfully submit that  
9 there is no credible evidence in the record that would suggest  
10 that they have, in fact, been chilled.

11 The record reflects the government at that point  
12 attempting to cross-examine the defense investigator, and that  
13 request being rejected by the military judge. We have no way  
14 to know who they are claiming agreed to be interviewed by them  
15 and subsequently will not. But what we do know is there  
16 appears to be a single individual that they had identified who  
17 agreed to talk to them who ultimately talked following the  
18 witness protocol.

19 So that's the evidence you have in the record, Judge,  
20 and I would respectfully suggest that there is nothing in  
21 there that says the government's efforts have chilled CIA  
22 witnesses from their willingness to speak to the defense.

23 It's very understandable why a relatively small

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 amount of these folks would agree to speak to the defense in  
2 the first place. As you know already in this case, the CIA  
3 RDI program has been investigated thoroughly over the course  
4 of many, many years.

5 Internally many of these individuals have been  
6 subjected to interviews by the CIA Office of General Counsel.  
7 We've provided the results of those interviews to the defense.  
8 This was a matter that was investigated by federal prosecutors  
9 in multiple cases. Grand juries were empaneled to look into  
10 the CIA RDI program. We've provided voluminous discovery to  
11 the defense regarding those investigations. But these are the  
12 same folks that have been interviewed throughout the course of  
13 all of these things.

14 The Senate Select Committee has conducted an  
15 exhaustive interview, and so it's understandable -- and  
16 certain folks were subject to potential prosecution based on  
17 the prior investigation. So it's certainly understandable why  
18 CIA officers would have very little interest in voluntarily  
19 participating in this process.

20 Of course, they could be compelled to testify on the  
21 witness stand. You have that authority and can exercise it as  
22 you see fit when that time comes, but it certainly is not --  
23 it has not come at this time.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           Moreover, the defense has referred to these  
2 individuals as torturers and criminals. It's very  
3 understandable why someone who has been insulted in that  
4 manner would decline to speak with them in an effort to help  
5 the defense.

6           And more than anything, perhaps, is they're  
7 representing men that conducted the worst terrorist attack in  
8 history. They murdered 3,000 people, and the people that they  
9 want to talk to are people who went to work on September 11th  
10 to stop them from killing more people, fully committed to that  
11 and worked in this program committed to that effort. So it's  
12 not unreasonable that they declined to speak to the defense in  
13 their efforts to help these men that are accused of some of  
14 the worst crimes ever charged in history.

15           Judge, the interviews can be successfully conducted.  
16 Even using the protocol, which we've asked the commission to  
17 adopt, assuming that the portion of the ruling with respect to  
18 suppression of the FBI statements is removed from the ruling  
19 withdrawn, but even assuming that Protocol #4 remains in  
20 place, this protocol can work and it has worked. The defense  
21 has conducted a number of interviews to date.

22           We, the United States, is simply a mailman for those  
23 requests. They are provided to the individuals in a

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 completely neutral manner. No effort at all is made to  
2 discourage them in any way from cooperating with the defense,  
3 and you have seen that by the individuals that have been  
4 willing -- despite what I have just said, still willing to  
5 talk to the defense.

6           And to the extent that the defense wants to seek to  
7 either interview folks who have been identified with the  
8 unique functional identifiers, or other people as identified  
9 in discovery, we're willing to continue to facilitate those  
10 requests.

11           The defense complains of conditions on those  
12 interviews. I think it's important to note that every single  
13 person who agreed requested that the interview be done  
14 telephonically. That was not a government request. That was  
15 not anything that was mandated by the government. They are  
16 free to meet with the defense in an appropriate place to  
17 discuss the classified information, if it is classified  
18 information they are discussing. We have done nothing to  
19 require that to be done telephonically.

20           Every single witness that agreed, though, expressed  
21 concerns about their safety, and because of those concerns  
22 said they would prefer to do the interview telephonically. So  
23 that's something that any witness has the right to put

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 whatever conditions they want on a witness interview, and they  
2 have exercised that right in this case. There is little that  
3 we can do about that.

4 We have agreed, and it's documented in the record, to  
5 help the defense, when we have telephonic interviews, to  
6 provide materials to them to make sure they have whatever  
7 materials they might want to discuss with them. They have  
8 done that.

9 And we have provided materials so that they can ask  
10 them telephonically about particular discovery materials.  
11 We've arranged to have it done on a phone that allows for  
12 classified communications. And those interviews have been  
13 accomplished.

14 And I would suggest that the court should continue  
15 and allow the parties to follow that practice to the extent  
16 that the defense wants to talk to additional individuals  
17 either identified or that they believe are present for certain  
18 matters in discovery.

19 We already talked about this before, but on top of  
20 all of this other information, Judge, that the defense has at  
21 its disposal, the defense can ultimately ask for witnesses if  
22 they believe it's necessary on a particular matter. 703  
23 contemplates that. It's a rule that the military judge is

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 obviously familiar with, all the parties in this room that  
2 have practiced in the military are familiar with, and it's a  
3 tool that the defense has at their disposal if there are  
4 witnesses they believe are relevant and necessary to an issue  
5 before the commission.

6           Again, they may convince the government and we  
7 produce the witness or we may have to litigate that, and that  
8 would just depend on the facts of each case. And even  
9 concerning that the identities in many cases are classified, I  
10 think it can be done in a way that still protects those  
11 identities and allows the defense to get that substance before  
12 the commission if, in fact, it's necessary.

13           Judge, those are all of the comments that I wanted to  
14 make with respect to 524, the ruling in 524LL. The government  
15 believes the commission should reconsider to correct the clear  
16 errors and manifest injustice that would result from leaving  
17 that order in place.

18           There are a couple of options, we believe, for the  
19 military judge. The government would not object to rescinding  
20 just the portion of 524LL with respect to suppression of the  
21 FBI statements and allow that to be properly raised and  
22 litigated at a later point during this trial, but would have  
23 no problem following Protective Order #4.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           It's not the protective order we requested, but the  
2 government would not object, has no interest in appealing  
3 Protective Order #4, assuming that -- or issuance of  
4 Protective Order #4, assuming that it's not tied to  
5 suppression of the key government evidence.

6           That would be the better option, to allow the parties  
7 to go forward. At a minimum, it's important -- it would be  
8 important for the commission to clarify AE 524LL, specifically  
9 as I've talked about before, what exactly classified  
10 information -- if it was classified information that the  
11 military judge was requiring the government to disclose, what  
12 that is -- is it the identities of CIA persons? -- and to  
13 clarify the various other questions that the government put in  
14 AE 524NN, in our initial pleading with the motion to  
15 reconsider.

16           Subject to additional questions, Judge, that's all I  
17 have.

18           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I have no questions right now. Thank  
19 you, Mr. Groharing.

20           All right. The commission will go ahead and take a  
21 10-minute recess. The commission is in recess.

22 [The R.M.C. 803 session recessed at 1043, 15 November 2018.]

23 [The R.M.C. 803 session was called to order at 1103,

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 15 November 2018.]

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: The commission is called back to  
3 order. All parties present when the commission last recessed  
4 are again present.

5 Mr. Connell, I see you're at the podium, so I'm  
6 guessing that the defense have conferred and you are going to  
7 present first.

8 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: I drew the short straw, sir.

9 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. I felt obligated to at least  
10 give Ms. Bormann the opportunity, given I keep calling her the  
11 wrong name. And with that, Mr. Connell, you may proceed.

12 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Thank you, Your Honor.

13 Sir, I have provided to counsel for the parties and  
14 to the CISO a document in the record as AE 524CCC (AAA). I  
15 additionally provided a copy -- another copy for review this  
16 morning. I would request permission to have the feed from  
17 Table 4 and display the slides to the parties and the gallery.

18 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: You may do so.

19 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: And for the court's information, I  
20 will also on occasion be referring to the government's slides,  
21 which are AE 524BBB using the document camera.

22 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay.

23 [Pause.]

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: There are technical consultations  
2 going on, Your Honor, so that will be resolved in just a  
3 moment.

4 [Pause.]

5 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Connell, while they continue to  
6 work on the issue at your team's table, do you have a copy, a  
7 color copy of those slides and perhaps we can at least get  
8 started with the document camera there?

9 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, sir. We have given all teams a  
10 color copy, and I see that -- I have my color copy, and I see  
11 the CISO has one if the court ----

12 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: That would be great if you would  
13 proceed with the document camera, and then as soon as that  
14 issue is resolved, we can switch over.

15 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sure, Your Honor.

16 AE 524NN, of course, is the government's motion to  
17 reconsider. Every argument that the government advances,  
18 either in the briefs or in its condensed version today, is  
19 rebutted by the record.

20 The process outlined in 949p-6 is -- implements a  
21 substantial portion -- it's not exactly identical, but  
22 essentially implements most of -- well, in fact, a little more  
23 than the CIPA process in federal courts.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And from Reynolds v. United States forward, the  
2 treatment of classified information in a court of the United  
3 States has come down to one fundamental question, which is  
4 that it is the prerogative of the government to determine  
5 whether its classified information will be released to anyone.

6           Sometimes the exercise of its prerogative not to  
7 release information comes at a cost. And what 949p-6 does is  
8 sets forth a process -- the government on its brief calls it  
9 "interactive," today it calls it "iterative" and it sets forth  
10 a process by which a military judge in this case can determine  
11 what information should be released, what information cannot  
12 be released because of the exercise of the government's  
13 prerogative; and, most fundamentally, what this motion is  
14 about is what is the cost of the government's invocation of  
15 its classified information privileges.

16           Judge Pohl engaged over the course of between  
17 September 2017 and August 2018, a full year -- engaged in a  
18 long, one might say drawn-out process in which he repeatedly  
19 offered options to the government. On at least seven  
20 occasions the government took advantage of those options.

21           And at the end of the -- at the end of that long  
22 process, the Military Judge Pohl took all of the information  
23 that he had learned over the course of the case and the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 government's proposed protective order, shrunk that protective  
2 order down to protect only privileged information and not  
3 others.

4           After he addressed -- gave the prosecution protection  
5 for all the classified information that it had a privilege to  
6 protect, he examined that protective order and looked at the  
7 question of do all the factors in the case, the government's  
8 willingness to stipulate, the government's discovery, the  
9 government's proposed alternatives, and many other factors --  
10 taking all those factors into account, does the defense have  
11 substantially the same ability to litigate the motions to  
12 suppress as it would without the government's invocation of  
13 classified information privilege.

14           Judge Pohl concluded no, for very good reasons, after  
15 extensive open court and pleadings and multiple strategic  
16 decisions by the government. The government is here today to  
17 say that they do not like the result of that process. That's  
18 fine.

19           I don't like the result of the process either,  
20 because Judge Pohl made a decision about our ability to  
21 litigate the mitigation part of the case, which I think is  
22 wrong. But I do recognize that Judge Pohl, considering a vast  
23 amount of information and an extensive interactive process,

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 made a reasoned decision which this military commission should  
2 not reconsider.

3           So let's begin with the procedural aspects of a  
4 motion to reconsider. The government, on many occasions, has  
5 argued, and as has the defense, the appropriate standard for  
6 reconsideration under Rule for Military Commission 905(f).

7           I have listed here in this slide seven -- might not  
8 be exhaustive, but seven examples of when the military  
9 commission gave the same standard for the reconsideration  
10 under R.M.C. 905(f).

11           The government -- and the government cites that,  
12 which essentially changed circumstances, in some cases  
13 manifest injustice. But the government adds an additional  
14 position to its -- to its motion to reconsider, and the  
15 government's position comes from a case called United States  
16 v. All Assets Held at Bank Julius Baer, B-A-E-R, & Co., 308  
17 F. Supp. 186, District of D.C. 2018.

18           And the government focuses on the idea of what it  
19 calls a, quote, error not of reasoning but of apprehension.  
20 And I think what that means is not that the military  
21 commission's reasoning was incorrect, but the military  
22 commission just didn't understand, it did not apprehend the  
23 government's arguments, and that is one of the fallacies in

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the government's argument that I will endeavor to dispel  
2 today.

3           But more important than that, there is an additional  
4 paragraph that follows the government's citation of United  
5 States v. All Assets. After the paragraph that the government  
6 cites, the District of D.C. continued: "The efficient  
7 administration of justice requires, however, that there be  
8 good reason for a court to reconsider an issue already  
9 litigated by the parties. Where litigants have once battled  
10 for the court's decision, they should neither be required nor  
11 without good reason permitted to battle for it again.

12           "Motions for reconsideration cannot be used as an  
13 opportunity to reargue facts and theories upon which a court  
14 has already ruled, nor as a vehicle for presenting theories or  
15 arguments that could have been advanced earlier. Ultimately,  
16 the moving party has the burden to demonstrate that  
17 reconsideration is appropriate and that harm or injustice  
18 would result if reconsideration were denied."

19           The District of D.C. could have had this court in  
20 mind when it wrote that paragraph. The litigants have  
21 extensively battled for the court's decision. They have  
22 extensively argued the facts and theories that the government  
23 just explained for what was probably the sixth time today, and

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the parties should not be required to battle for it again.

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Connell, you have to -- I guess  
3 would you agree it's somewhat disingenuous to say that the  
4 parties extensively battled for the remedy that the commission  
5 gave? I mean, it seems that, I think, the government's  
6 premise was that this took everybody by surprise. Would you  
7 agree with that?

8 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: I agree that that's the government's  
9 premise, and my -- I will point to exact places in the record  
10 with transcripts on the screen to demonstrate that I do not  
11 believe that premise is justified.

12 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay.

13 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: The -- but I completely agree. In  
14 fact, that's going to be the focus of most of my argument  
15 today, because I completely agree that's their premise.

16 In this situation I suggest, with respect, that there  
17 is a certain horizontal deference which is appropriate. The  
18 Fourth Circuit has explained in Carlson v. Boston Scientific  
19 Corp. at 856 F.3d 320 in 2017, that where an "order was  
20 entered by one judge and then reviewed by another, courts have  
21 held that the latter judge should be hesitant to overrule the  
22 earlier determination."

23 I do not suggest that you, the military judge, do not

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 have authority to overturn this decision, but I do suggest  
2 that in a situation like this, where it is based on such an  
3 extensive review of the record, that it would be  
4 inappropriate. The -- or at least that the military  
5 commission should exercise caution in that area.

6 In that respect, this slide shows each of the motions  
7 which is implicated by some way -- in some way by Judge Pohl's  
8 decision in AE 524. There are 39 motions, by my count, and  
9 some of these motions, like the 308 series, span up into the  
10 quadruple and perhaps even quintuple digits -- of letters.

11 The government on Monday argued that the military  
12 commission should not grant AE 534 with respect to the 2.h.  
13 category of documents, because to review the 2.h. documents  
14 would require the military commission to review all the 505  
15 substitutions.

16 The -- I understand the -- no, I'll be honest. I  
17 don't completely understand, because it was never transparent  
18 to us, but it certainly appeared from Judge Pohl's comments  
19 that the documents which he reviewed were extraordinarily  
20 voluminous. I don't have any insight into that, which is why  
21 I say that I don't -- I can't say that I understand exactly  
22 what he went through.

23 But from the government's description of a mammoth

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 effort, a massive effort, and the sheer number of iterative  
2 pleadings that we saw go back and forth ex parte, it certainly  
3 seems that there was an extraordinary effort that Judge Pohl  
4 put into reviewing, and knowing the relationship between the  
5 original evidence, cables, et cetera, and what the government  
6 actually produced.

7           But that's not all. There are an extraordinary  
8 number of other motions which are implicated. The protective  
9 order series, the destruction of the black site and the  
10 substitution of another document, the redactions of medical  
11 records, the redactions of DIMS records, the redactions of FBI  
12 records, the hostilities litigation, and a wide variety of  
13 other matters which come into play here.

14           I'm not going to argue AE 524XX separately, but I do  
15 want to note -- to touch on its subject for just a moment.

16           The government in its pleading in 524NN extensively  
17 relies -- on about four or five pages, on quotations from its  
18 prior ex parte pleadings. Now, these were pleadings that,  
19 when the government initially made them -- and we didn't see  
20 them at that time, that we objected to. But for example, the  
21 government cites AE 308FF, and it does so again today.

22           If I can have the document camera, please.

23           So, sir, I am displaying on the document camera AE

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 524BBB, the government's brief -- excuse me, slides, in which  
2 it cites to its own 524WW, citing AE 308FF.

3 It seems the height of unfairness -- and thank you.  
4 I'm done with the document camera.

5 It seems the height of unfairness that the government  
6 can both file ex parte pleadings, and then pick and choose  
7 from its own ex parte pleadings to reveal -- what to reveal.

8 So we filed AE 524XX objecting to that and citing  
9 Rule 506, among others, and -- the rule of completeness and  
10 Rule 106.

11 The government's response was telling. The  
12 government's response was, well, we picked out sections which  
13 were not classified from other sections of these ex parte  
14 pleadings which were classified; therefore, we didn't waive  
15 the classified information privilege.

16 I personally, sir, was delighted to hear this  
17 argument, because that is the precise argument based in the  
18 text of Rule 505(f)(2)(B) that I have been making for the past  
19 five years; that the government is only allowed to make  
20 ex parte pleadings, make ex parte presentations to the extent  
21 necessary to protect classified information.

22 And it has been my continuous argument over a  
23 somewhat ridiculous number of very similar pleadings that the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 government has not adhered to that standard; that it has --  
2 its ex parte pleadings are not only to the extent necessary to  
3 provide classified information.

4           So in many ways I agree with the government's  
5 position. Their position that their ex parte pleadings  
6 include material which is not classified and should not be  
7 protected under Rule 505(f) is actually correct.

8           So the government also makes a reference -- and I'm  
9 going to -- if I could have access to the document camera, I  
10 will show slide 12 of AE 524BBB and -- I'm sorry, I need slide  
11 10. My mistake. It's slide 10.

12           So in slide 10 the government points to an open  
13 pleading, 397B, for the idea that it had early told the  
14 military commission and the parties -- and the defense that it  
15 intended to restrict our investigative authorities.

16           And what the government cites is a -- is something  
17 which says "the Prosecution's plan to facilitate Defense  
18 requests to speak with noncumulative, relevant, and helpful  
19 individuals identified in response to paragraph 'd.' of  
20 AE 308A (GOV) who had direct and substantial contact with the  
21 Accused without divulging their identities."

22           In AE 397B, and from what I can tell in AE 308CC and  
23 FF and all the other ex parte pleadings the government cites,

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 there was not a word about a restriction on ability to  
2 investigate. This sounds like if we make a request they will  
3 help us with it, sort of like a discovery request.

4           It has nothing to do, it flagged in no way that the  
5 government was about to, or had in some plan -- only in this  
6 case, by the way, not -- not for Nashiri, not for Hadi, but  
7 only in this case -- to restrict our ability to investigate.

8           May I have the feed from Table 4 again?

9           Now, the government's principal arguments today, in  
10 addition to the "caught by surprise" argument, all are an  
11 extremely well-trodden path within this military commission.

12           For example, the government argues on briefing today  
13 about the volume of discovery that it has produced. This has  
14 been a repeated theme of the government since at least  
15 14 June 2013 in AE 175, when the government said that it was  
16 almost done with its discovery and look at the extraordinary  
17 volume. It has repeated that argument, in the context of 524  
18 and elsewhere, numerous times since then.

19           The second argument that the government makes is  
20 that -- both on brief and today, is that we have access to the  
21 defendants. They have been making this particular argument  
22 since 18 January 2013 in AE 114A.

23           In fact, because we heard this argument so often, we

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 obtained declarations about its falsity. Those declarations  
2 can be found at AE 425E Attachment B, which is from torture  
3 expert Pierre Duterte; Attachment I, which is from Dr. Stephen  
4 Xenakis, who specifically examined Mr. al Baluchi; Attachment  
5 NN, which is from one of the leading psychiatrists in the  
6 country, whose practice lies among the SEAL community, so is  
7 one of the few people who has ever experimentally examined the  
8 impact of multiple stressors in an interrogation environment;  
9 and finally 00, from Dr. Shane O'Mara, one of the leading  
10 neurophysiologists in the world about the structural effect  
11 that trauma has on the ability to remember.

12 All three of -- all four of these declarations set  
13 forth the proposition that, in fact, trauma, and particularly  
14 torture, fragments memory. This should not come as a surprise  
15 to anyone who has, for example, been in a car accident, that  
16 there are some memories that are exceptionally sharp and some,  
17 as we heard from Mr. Castle when he was suffering the flu,  
18 some are exceptionally fuzzy, and that's -- that's normal  
19 human behavior.

20 The third argument that the government repeats today  
21 is the viability of defense investigation alternatives.  
22 That -- this one is the new one. The rest of these have been  
23 heard time and time and time again by Judge Pohl. This one is

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 a new one. It only started in October of 2017, and we're  
2 going to talk a little bit more about this later, but before  
3 that we were free to investigate in any way that we saw fit.

4 So what does the actual record -- not simply the  
5 argument of counsel, but the actual record on this point show?  
6 What it shows is a series of declarations which we have  
7 advanced on what actually happened in these -- in these  
8 defense investigation alternatives.

9 Those declarations are found at AE 524RR  
10 Attachment C, which addresses the logistical problems around  
11 the interview of NY7; AE 562 (AAA Supplement) Attachment B,  
12 which addresses the substantive -- slowing down for the  
13 interpreter -- substantive limitations around the phone  
14 contact with NY7 and D95; and AE 562I Attachment B, which  
15 relates to F1G, and Attachment C, which relates to Medical  
16 Provider #2, and I2F.

17 We will talk about these extensively in the  
18 classified session, but I want to point out that the  
19 government's arguments today are nothing more than that,  
20 argument, where the record contains actual evidence as to what  
21 happened.

22 But, in brief, Mr. al Baluchi has diligently  
23 attempted to interview all five CIA UFI witnesses which the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 government made available -- there was supposed to be a sixth,  
2 but apparently that person is not being made available -- and  
3 there were extensive logistical problems.

4           Mr. Castle, I note, testified the other day that a  
5 speakerphone was such a difficult thing to hear over that he  
6 could not even tell whether Attorney General Sessions was  
7 angry or calm when he was saying "No deal," but that's the  
8 same sort of speakerphone that we are required to use, limited  
9 to in interviewing the few witnesses that the government  
10 allows.

11           Not an ordinary speakerphone, however, not the sort  
12 that sits on most people's desk, but a so-called STU or STI  
13 speakerphone specifically for use of Top Secret information,  
14 which is much less easy to use than even an ordinary  
15 speakerphone.

16           Particularly with NY7, who is not a native English  
17 speaker, the inability to use nonverbal communication, like  
18 hand gestures, to see how big was something or how small was  
19 something, or the relative distance or size or making one's  
20 self understood generally and the inability to use drawings  
21 because it had to take place over a telephone in a --  
22 regarding a facility which was well known to Chief Warrant  
23 Officer Futrell, was very severe limitations.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And although NY7 was very cooperative, the parties  
2 ended four hours of interview without being able to cover all  
3 the information that the defense would like because some of it  
4 they simply had to give up because it was too difficult a  
5 logistical mechanism.

6           Some of these witnesses were cooperative, some were  
7 less so, which is the ordinary span that we address when we  
8 approach and investigate witnesses. But one thing that is  
9 clear from the declarations is that -- which are the only  
10 evidence on this topic, is that we got much less information  
11 than we would have gotten if we could have approached them  
12 independently.

13           The -- now -- I'm sorry, before we go on, the  
14 government talks about as one of its arguments in the brief  
15 but not so much today is the ease with which it will defeat a  
16 motion to suppress. The government began making that argument  
17 in July 2017 when we were arguing the hostilities witnesses  
18 list, AE 502J with respect to AE 502, the personal  
19 jurisdiction motion.

20           Repeatedly since then, Judge Pohl heard the argument  
21 that the defense has no hope of winning a motion to suppress  
22 and it will be easy for the government to defeat it. The --  
23 that argument was very familiar to Judge Pohl.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And finally, the government's argument, which it  
2 repeats again today about the critical nature of the  
3 January 2007 interrogated statements to its case-in-chief, is  
4 also -- was also very familiar to Judge Pohl. The government  
5 began arguing that on 8 February 2013 in AE 119C and has  
6 repeated it on many occasions since.

7           So that's -- those are a good number of the  
8 government's arguments, and certainly they were extremely well  
9 known. They are very familiar to the record.

10           One thing that the government has not done before is  
11 read from the substitutions for cables into the record.  
12 Although the -- it's rare that the government -- the  
13 government has never actually read those before, although the  
14 parties have certainly read them. Judge Pohl certainly read  
15 them. I'm sure Your Honor has read them, at least some of  
16 them, on many occasions.

17           But it's important to note some of the details that  
18 are not included in these summaries of cables; that is,  
19 documents which were prepared for official reasons to begin  
20 with, to provide information to the CIA, and on many occasions  
21 probably somewhat slanted and sanitized in the first place and  
22 then undergoing a second chop by the government.

23           But details like when they're hitting him, where did

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 they hit him? In his head? In his ear? In his stomach? In  
2 his scrotum? How many times did they hit him? How does he  
3 look after he gets hit? When they douse him in cold water, is  
4 there steam rising in the air? Is he shivering? Is he  
5 shaking? What kind of sounds does he make when he's in a cold  
6 environment drowned in cold water? Does he flinch? Does he  
7 wince? Does he cough? Does he beg?

8           The strain of his arms and his shoulders when he is  
9 hung from his arms above his head, what does he look like, is  
10 he gaunt? Is he starving? His body is burning up all the  
11 energy that it has trying to stay alive in that cold  
12 environment, like some people in Location #2 did not?

13           What does it sound like when you administer an  
14 abdominal slap or a facial slap? What does it look like when  
15 a person is so humiliated? Do they cry? Do they whimper?

16           That's the kind of information that is a rich and  
17 vivid account. That's the kind of information that a woman  
18 who says that a dungeon looks like it was created by teenage  
19 boys who thought up the worst thing they could. That's the  
20 kind of information that those witnesses give us, and have  
21 historically given us. We're going to talk more about that.

22           But now I'd like to move off of that topic and talk  
23 about the MCA sanction procedures.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           The next set of slides is also familiar to the  
2 record. It was first presented on April 30th, 2018, as AE  
3 524CC Attachment -- (AAA). I am not going to go over that  
4 whole thing, but I just wanted to give you just a little taste  
5 of the argument that we already had on exactly this topic.

6           We talked about, and the government argued, the  
7 defense argued, everybody argued, with respect to what are the  
8 distinctions between the different parts of 949p. How is 949p  
9 different from p-4 different from p-6?

10           We talked about the standards that were necessary.  
11 And the government's argument seems to be that Judge Pohl  
12 applied a standard of whether we could make a rich and vivid  
13 presentation as the actual standard. And the military judge  
14 actually asked the government about this, and they never came  
15 back to that question. But Judge Pohl didn't apply rich and  
16 vivid as a standard. That was his reasoning for why the  
17 government did not satisfy the actual standard.

18           The actual standard that he found is found at page 34  
19 and 35 in his findings, where "The Commission finds that the  
20 extensive discovery provided by the Government regarding the  
21 RDI program --" it was a huge footnote "-- the extensive  
22 information about the RDI program available in open  
23 sources --" another footnote "-- the Government's offer to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 stipulate to 'verifiable facts regarding the Accused's  
2 involvement and treatment within the CIA's former RDI  
3 program,'" that's a quote, "and witness interviews of CIA  
4 persons who consent to a Defense interview pursuant to  
5 Protective Order #4," and this part is bolded, "will not," in  
6 bold, "provide the Defense with substantially the same ability  
7 to investigate, prepare, and litigate motions to suppress the  
8 FBI Clean Team Statements."

9           There's the substantially -- the same ability to  
10 prepare standard that the government puts up on its slide.  
11 That's what Judge Pohl applied. And that's no surprise,  
12 because we spent a lot of time talking about AE 949p in its  
13 various formats.

14           We talked about p-3, we talked about the substitution  
15 process -- excuse me, back one, please. The -- this is the  
16 slide from April where we talked about 949p-4(b), where we  
17 talked about the process for discovery of classified  
18 information and the substitution process.

19           Perhaps most importantly to the government's claim  
20 that it was subjected to surprise, we talked about 949p-6(d)  
21 in a slide where we talked about the alternative procedure for  
22 disclosure of classified information.

23           And this is where -- this is the one place where

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 949p-6(d) diverges from CIPA Section 6 because 949p-6(d) is  
2 even more expansive, more authoritative for the government  
3 than CIPA in one respect, that (d)(1)(C) provides for "any  
4 other procedure or redaction limiting the disclosure of  
5 specific classified information."

6 And despite some somewhat inconsistent references on  
7 the government part, this is really, it was analyzed under  
8 (d)(1)(C) as any other procedure limiting the disclosure of  
9 specific classified information.

10 And at that time, in April, I gave a slide which the  
11 government -- Judge Pohl even asked the government, "Do you --  
12 is this -- do you have a problem with -- do you disagree with  
13 this procedure?" And it essentially is a six-part step -- a  
14 six-step process: There is a disclosure determination. There  
15 is a government motion for an alternate procedure. There is  
16 the denial of a government motion for alternate procedure.  
17 And then -- and this is the piece that seems to keep getting  
18 lost. There is an order under 949p-6(f)(1) that there has to  
19 be an order to prevent defense disclosure.

20 Now, I want to back up and say the first time that  
21 most people read that it's a little confusing because you  
22 would say if you decide that things have to be -- that for a  
23 fair trial, essentially, to substantially make the same

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 defense, that information has to be disclosed, why would you  
2 have an order to prevent disclosure?

3 The government showed that same confusion today in  
4 response to the military judge's question about is this really  
5 an order compelling disclosure or is this an order preventing  
6 disclosure?

7 Protective Order #4 is an order preventing disclosure  
8 under 949p-6(f)(1). And the reason why is that the  
9 government -- the military commission did not have authority  
10 to compel disclosure of classified information over a  
11 government invocation of classified information privilege, and  
12 that was supported by appropriate declarations.

13 That's why when the government begins with its -- the  
14 declaration process, that's where the declarations come into  
15 it, because the military commission -- in the same way that  
16 the military commission does not have the authority to, say,  
17 fix voting problems in Georgia or Florida, the military  
18 commission does not have the authority to order the government  
19 to disclose classified information. And that's what I  
20 actually began with today.

21 The classified information process from  
22 Reynolds v. United States forward has all about the government  
23 making choices, and they are the ones who get to make the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 choice. In this case they made a choice that they would not  
2 disclose information about UFI witnesses, and in doing so have  
3 to -- but once they do that, there has to be an order to  
4 prevent defense disclosure.

5           Then, once there's such an order, there is dismissal  
6 or other relief under 949p-6(f)(2) or -- which then the  
7 government has the authority to pursue its remedies.

8           So let's just look quickly at that 949(f)(2) [sic].  
9 The result of an order, that is an order like Protective  
10 Order #4, which prevents the disclosure of information, has  
11 certain -- has certain requirements, and that is that the  
12 military judge shall dismiss the case, except if another  
13 sanction is adequate essentially. Those additional sanctions,  
14 which may include, but need not be limited to, and then we  
15 come to subsection (B), "Finding against the United States on  
16 any issue as to which the excluded classified information  
17 relates."

18           Which is essentially what Judge Pohl did; he found  
19 against the government on the issue of the admissibility of  
20 the -- of the statements from the interrogations of  
21 January 2007, and which is a statutorily provided remedy. Not  
22 only is it a statutorily provided remedy, it's one that we  
23 collectively in this courtroom debated extensively.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           So let us talk now -- let me now answer your specific  
2 question about the interactive process which led to AE 524LL.

3           It began in 2003, because when the issue of  
4 interviewing witnesses first came up, it came up in a  
5 different context, and it came up in the context of a person  
6 at the Office of Special Security had come to me and suggested  
7 that the secure area requirement of Protective Order #1 might  
8 prevent us from interviewing witnesses in the field who had  
9 information about the rendition, detention and interrogation  
10 process.

11           So we filed a motion about that. We thought -- we,  
12 the defense -- or I speak only for myself. We,  
13 Mr. al Baluchi's team, thought that OSS was wrong about that,  
14 but they are the ones who control our security clearances so  
15 we filed a motion about it.

16           The government took the position during that, that  
17 not only Protective Order #1, but nothing restricted from --  
18 the defense from interviewing witnesses in any appropriate  
19 area on any topic that they determine to be appropriate.

20           This is my favorite quote from that, that "the  
21 defense can interview any witness on any topic in any location  
22 on anything" -- because Ms. Baltes had such a colorful way of  
23 putting things -- but the full testimony, which is cited in

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the brief, the full argument was clearly that the  
2 prosecution's position was not that we were limited by  
3 anything other than the ordinary classification rules, but  
4 rather that our argument was unnecessary and superfluous  
5 because it was so obvious that we could interview whatever  
6 witnesses we needed to.

7           And so that -- the sort of, as Judge Pohl used to  
8 like to put it, peace breaking out between the parties on  
9 that, made its way into Protective Order #1 and survives there  
10 today in a section which provides that "nothing in this  
11 protective order shall be construed to interfere with the  
12 right of the defense to interview witnesses regardless of  
13 their location."

14           So what happened then? The government describes  
15 that, in the same argument that it made earlier, that in 308C,  
16 an ex parte pleading, the prosecution included an arrangement  
17 by which the prosecution will make best efforts to facilitate  
18 defense requests to speak with individuals deemed to have  
19 direct and substantial contact with the accused.

20           Nothing about a limitation, nothing about if we  
21 choose not to make requests to the government, which in the  
22 exercise of our independent legal judgment we probably would  
23 not -- or I would not, I put that on the record already --

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 but, rather, facilitating defense requests.

2           And the holistic -- the argument that the government  
3 made today about the holistic nature of discovery materials is  
4 the same one that they made, and interestingly they cited --  
5 and I put the -- they used it again today. They cited 308FF  
6 for that.

7           But FF has a very dark history. 308FF is the brief  
8 in which the military commission found that "The government  
9 motion itself has numerous misrepresentations and mistakes,  
10 including to other references -- references to other motions  
11 that have been withdrawn, several references to an otherwise  
12 unidentifiable motion by misusing the designation for this  
13 motion (AE 308FF); and by referencing more materials than  
14 actually considered -- submitted for consideration. As such,  
15 it is not possible for the commission to decipher the  
16 references the government built its case upon."

17           But the government later resubmitted, put FF back  
18 together and resubmitted it, and it was ruled on in  
19 AE 308HHHH. AE 308HHHH is well known to this military  
20 commission because it is the argument at the center of some of  
21 the 2.h. material in 534 because the government made synopses,  
22 the 64 synopses of UFI witnesses which it said will be  
23 provided directly to the defense and did not request the

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 military judge approve the synopses as substitutes for the  
2 underlying classified information upon which they are based.

3           Now, why is that important? Because at the same time  
4 the military judge in AE 308HHHH recognized the government's  
5 offer to facilitate defense requests to speak with witnesses  
6 identified in 2.d., and then they advanced this as an  
7 alternate procedure -- this is in 308HHHH itself -- advanced  
8 this offer as an alternate procedure within the meaning of 10  
9 U.S.C. 949p-6(d).

10           The reason why I took you through that 308 -- 308  
11 detour is to show you that the government has repeatedly, in  
12 its private communications with the military commission,  
13 described this alternate procedure, which it misdescribed as  
14 not involving prohibition; but to the extent that it is an  
15 offer to facilitate, it is an alternative procedure under  
16 949p-6(d).

17           Now, one of the arguments that the government makes  
18 on brief, albeit not in oral argument today, is that the --  
19 well, I guess, yes, during argument today, that the  
20 government -- that Judge Pohl was being inconsistent with  
21 himself, like maybe he forgot or maybe he didn't understand  
22 his own rulings.

23           But the -- Judge Pohl actually addressed this

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 question of what does 308HHHH mean in this context in  
2 footnote 113, which provides that the summaries and  
3 substitutions approved there provide the accused with  
4 substantially the same ability to make a defense as would  
5 discovery of or access to the original classified intelligence  
6 information.

7           Judge Pohl goes on to explain that the issues in the  
8 308 series did not involve government attempts to limit or  
9 control defense investigation or access to witnesses and  
10 evidence raised in the 524 series, which is exactly the  
11 distinction that I'm drawing for the military commission now.

12           The answer to the government's argument that, well,  
13 all these substitutions have been approved is that yes, they  
14 were discovery substitutions, document A was an adequate  
15 substitute for document B. It's an entirely separate question  
16 from what's addressed in 524LL, which is about defense  
17 investigation, not about discovery.

18           So what happened next is that the 502 litigation  
19 broke out. This was the question over hostilities. And the  
20 military judge ordered in 502I that we had to produce witness  
21 lists for the forthcoming hostilities litigation.

22           We produced those witness lists -- ours is found at  
23 502J -- and those witnesses included approximately 45

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 witnesses who we could not identify by name. We could either,  
2 in most cases, identify them by unique functional identifier  
3 or by category in a couple of other examples.

4           This -- in our attempt to call these witnesses --  
5 like the government's last slide is about 703. This was a  
6 procedure under 703. It is our attempt to call these  
7 witnesses in the first place that generated the September 6th  
8 letter from the government prohibiting our investigation,  
9 because obviously if we were going to try to call people as  
10 witnesses, we would want to talk to them first to find out  
11 what they would say.

12           Now, this is the first indication from the government  
13 in any pleading that they or we have -- that I have  
14 identified, the first time that the government raised its  
15 question -- or raised its prohibition that "The defense should  
16 make no independent attempt to locate or contact any current  
17 or former CIA employee or contractor regardless of that  
18 individual's cover status."

19           And at this point it's appropriate to address the  
20 government's argument that we could never find these witnesses  
21 on our own, which is simply not true.

22           The actual -- not the argument of counsel, but the  
23 actual evidence in the record on this is found at AE 524G

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Attachment C, a declaration from Chief Warrant  
2 Officer Futrell, and Attachment D, a declaration from  
3 Investigator Canestraro about our extensive efforts and  
4 success in finding witnesses which fall either within this  
5 prohibition or the prohibition in 524G, which we are going to  
6 talk about in just a moment.

7           But the government identifies NY7 as a person who  
8 maybe agreed to meet with us and maybe we had found them  
9 anyway. There's no evidence of that in the record, and I have  
10 never understood the basis for that argument that the  
11 government makes. There is nothing in either the classified  
12 or the unclassified record which supports it. It might be  
13 true. I don't know. We couldn't ask him.

14           When we were interviewing NY7, we couldn't say, hey,  
15 are you that guy we talked to like in January right before  
16 this investigator prohibition came down? Because we couldn't  
17 ask him that question because that would be identifying him.  
18 It's specifically placed off limits by Protective Order #4.

19           But there are a couple of other examples. The former  
20 CIA interpreter who worked for Mr. Binalshibh's team is a  
21 person who we were able to interview in -- at the appropriate  
22 time, interviewed twice, actually. But now if that person  
23 were connected with the RDI program in any way, they would

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 fall within category 4.

2           There's another witness that we interviewed, which  
3 led to a lot of litigation in this court, that would now fall  
4 within category 3, and we'll discuss that person at some  
5 length tomorrow.

6           But category 3 itself demonstrates the weakness of  
7 the government's argument that we couldn't find these people,  
8 because category 3 includes specific -- is -- not just  
9 includes, but is witnesses whose identity is unclassified.

10           In this situation we are talking about people who put  
11 their CIA affiliation on LinkedIn. We are talking about  
12 people who have written books. We are talking about people  
13 who give book signings, people who may still be in the  
14 government. Certainly we could find them. And if we suspect  
15 prior to Protective Order # -- prior to this September 6 --  
16 September '17 letter and its implementation by the al Baluchi  
17 team in January of 2018, we could certainly, and did go out  
18 and find those sorts of people.

19           Now, the next thing that happened in this  
20 iterative/interactive process is AE 525G, because the military  
21 commission gave the government in a closed hearing the  
22 opportunity to clarify what exact prohibition it was putting  
23 into place with respect to overseas investigation, which had

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 some overlap, but not complete overlap with its 6 September  
2 prohibition. The military -- the prosecution filed AE 525G,  
3 imposing a whole new range of prohibitions, which ultimately  
4 did not make their way into Protective Order #4.

5 But that brought us to the argument before the  
6 military commission on 10 January of 2018, where the  
7 government verbally, when the government -- excuse me, when  
8 the military commission was trying to give the government the  
9 opportunity to either retract or clarify or expand its  
10 prohibition.

11 The military commission summarized the government's  
12 position is "The 6 September memorandum for CIA people applies  
13 to everybody who worked for the U.S. Government as part of the  
14 RDI program regardless of which agency they happened to be  
15 working for."

16 This -- ultimately -- this thread which vastly  
17 expanded the text of the 6 September letter ultimately became  
18 part of the category 3 and 4 interaction of the military  
19 commission in Protective Order #4.

20 But there are some other important things that  
21 happened at the 10 January hearing which rebut the  
22 government's argument that it was surprised to find this  
23 process coming into play.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           At that time -- and it's never 100 percent clear, but  
2 at that time the government was taking the position -- and  
3 this is well reflected in the 386 series -- the government was  
4 taking the position that Touhy principles, writ large,  
5 restricted our ability to contact CIA officials without  
6 their -- without the blessing of the CIA, even though the  
7 actual text of the CIA Touhy regulation said that it only came  
8 into play in response to a demand; that is, a court order that  
9 someone testify.

10           And so the government extensively made that argument  
11 and made this argument that we're not supposed to be going  
12 outside of this process, the Touhy process, to enlarge the  
13 scope of discovery. And then the government said, "If the  
14 commission were to grant this motion," being 524, "we would  
15 have to regard it as a denial of a protective order."

16           Now, that's significant because what that's a  
17 reference to -- without giving the actual text, that's the  
18 reference to 949p-6, which at the end of that process that we  
19 talk about, if there's a denial of a protective order, then  
20 there has to be -- there has to be an additional protective  
21 order prohibiting the defense from disclosing the information,  
22 a sanction if the military commission elects, and the  
23 government has remedies to appeal.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           So that -- it's obvious that General Martins was  
2 very -- had a good understanding of that process at that time  
3 and was basically, you know, calling the bluff of the military  
4 commission as to, you know, we have appellate remedies, and if  
5 you invoke this 949p-6 process, then we're going to invoke the  
6 949p-6 process.

7           They also at that time invoked national security  
8 privilege. I'm not going to go into the whole detail, but  
9 that became extremely important because that was the first  
10 time that the government told us that there would be sanctions  
11 against us personally if we violated their letters. That was  
12 the first time, and it was after this invocation of national  
13 security privilege that the al Baluchi team internally  
14 implemented the 6 September 2017 letter and 525G, because --  
15 it was that when we stopped the investigation.

16           That's when we said, all right, the government is  
17 talking about criminal sanctions. The government has invoked  
18 national security privilege. This is no longer just  
19 posturing. This is for real. And that's -- so it was  
20 actually legally a very significant moment in this long  
21 litigation for invocation of national security privilege.

22           The government continued to the -- the military  
23 commission gave the government every opportunity to change, to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 modify, to get further guidance in this long interactive and  
2 iterative process.

3           And one of those we argued again in February, on  
4 February 26 of 2018. At that time there was another letter  
5 that was produced by the government. That's found at AE 524I  
6 Attachment B, where they said, well, but maybe there is  
7 another category of officially acknowledged persons. This  
8 category eventually became category 1 in the Protective  
9 Order #4.

10           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Connell, I apologize for  
11 interrupting. I just wanted to kind of make a decision here.  
12 We're at noon now, and I know that we're basically at the  
13 point of prayer time, so ----

14           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, sir.

15           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I don't know how much time you have  
16 left. I am sort of judging by the number of the slides. How  
17 much time do you anticipate, and would you mind a lunch recess  
18 at this point in time and concluding your argument afterward?

19           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: I have about another half hour, and I  
20 certainly don't mind whatever break schedule the military  
21 commission deems appropriate, and I honor the need for prayer  
22 time.

23           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: So you have another 30 minutes. Okay.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 So you don't mind a recess at this point?

2 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: No, sir. Certainly.

3 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. So at this time we will take a  
4 one-hour recess. The commission will reconvene at 1300. The  
5 commission is in recess.

6 [The R.M.C. 803 session recessed at 1200, 15 November 2018.]

7 [The R.M.C. 803 session was called to order at 1305,  
8 15 November 2018.]

9 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: The commission is called back to  
10 order. All parties present when the commission last recessed  
11 are again present, unless counsel advise me otherwise.

12 CP [BG MARTINS]: Your Honor, Mr. Ryan is absent.

13 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, General Martins.

14 LDC [MS. BORMANN]: Major Seeger is absent.

15 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Ms. Bormann.

16 Okay. With that, Mr. Connell, the floor is back to  
17 you.

18 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Thank you, sir. When we broke we were  
19 talking about the process by which the government amended,  
20 changed, and sometimes tightened, sometimes broadened its  
21 prohibition on investigation. We talked a little bit about  
22 the 27 February 2018 letter in the record at  
23 528I Attachment B. There was another one on 28 February in

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the 505 -- excuse me, the 525 series, which I am going skip  
2 over for brevity sake because it didn't make it into  
3 Protective Order #4.

4 But all of that culminated into the serious beginning  
5 of conversation between the military commission,  
6 Mr. al Baluchi, and the prosecution about how, what sanctions  
7 would be appropriate, how was this procedure going to proceed,  
8 what were the sanctions going to be, and was this going to be  
9 analyzed as a protective order matter or a UI matter.

10 So just to begin that -- and we already talked a  
11 little bit about the April 2018 argument where I had slides on  
12 these topics and we went in detail. But all that sprang from  
13 the 1 March 2018 argument where Judge Pohl took the parties  
14 through 505(h)(6), which is the equivalent of 949p-6, to talk  
15 about exactly how this process worked and gave the government  
16 choices as to how it wanted to proceed, whether it wanted to  
17 proceed under the sanction framework or a different framework.  
18 I will explain.

19 So at the beginning of that process, Judge Pohl was  
20 trying to find out in this iterative process, meaning a  
21 process that repeats, were there going to be any more  
22 iterations, were there going to be -- on 28 February, the  
23 government had filed its fifth version of the prohibitions on

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 investigation and Judge Pohl wanted to know, you know, is this  
2 the playing field or should I expect more?

3           And Judge Pohl asked, "Just to clarify, your 27  
4 February and your 28 February," which is why I mentioned to  
5 that one, "this is the government's final position on this?"

6           And the government responded, "Yes, Your Honor, but I  
7 don't make classification guidance," I guess leaving open the  
8 possibility that somebody outside of this courtroom would  
9 decide the government's position to be different than they had  
10 articulated it.

11           But that led to a discussion under  
12 M.C.R.E. 505(h)(6), which is the equivalent of 949p-6, about  
13 exactly what would happen then. And I argued, and this is on  
14 1 March 2018, at page 19076, that "One of the possible  
15 sanctions would be finding against the United States on the  
16 question of the admissibility of the January 2007 statements,  
17 for example, would probably take care of a great deal of the  
18 issues. It would take care of the suppression motion issues.  
19 It would take care of most of the trial issues. We would have  
20 to find a different wording of a finding for any possible  
21 sentencing phase, but the government has a right not to have  
22 its witnesses interviewed except under unacceptable  
23 conditions.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1            "If it sticks to that right and invokes national  
2 security for it, it does so at a cost, and that cost is either  
3 the process of the case, which is dismissal, or it's going to  
4 lose the motion to suppress and certain aspects of the  
5 sentencing phase."

6            So what I argued on 1 March 2018, was I partially won  
7 and partially lost. The government attempted to use a  
8 colorful phrase of I had won the lottery without buying a  
9 ticket, but neither aspect of that metaphor is true. There  
10 was neither a lottery winning in the sense of some sort of  
11 undeserved windfall, but nor was there a lottery winning in  
12 that I got everything that I asked for.

13            Judge Pohl very carefully, from what I argued on  
14 1 March 2018, ruled in favor of Mr. al Baluchi's position on  
15 the question of an exclusion or admissibility of the  
16 January 2007 statements and ruled against Mr. al Baluchi on  
17 the question of certain aspects of the sentencing phase or the  
18 mitigation.

19            And so that's what -- and the last sentence in this  
20 transcript clip is, "That's the example of how the rule, which  
21 is laid out at 505(h)(6)(B)(ii) could come into play." And  
22 when you read the full context, you will see that exactly what  
23 I was describing is what also appears in 505 -- no, excuse me,

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 that 505(h)(6) is exactly like -- is the same -- basically is  
2 an implementation of 949p-6, and that what I was referring to  
3 was finding against the United States as to any issue as to  
4 which the excluded classified information relates, which is in  
5 the 505 series at 505 -- excuse me, in the 949 series,  
6 949p(f)(2)(B).

7           So that is -- this whole, you know, multiple pages of  
8 discussion of this topic on 1 March is why I pushed back  
9 against the suggestion of the government that they didn't know  
10 that any of this was coming, right? They never had the  
11 opportunity to weigh in.

12           Not only did they know that it was coming, because we  
13 discussed it, there is even a place -- and I wish that I had  
14 clipped it now where Judge Pohl said to Mr. Groharing, "Go get  
15 your rule book. I want to walk through this with you and talk  
16 about how it works." It's in this same area of the 19076;  
17 when you go back to check that transcript, you will come  
18 across it. Because it was very clear that the military judge  
19 wanted the position of the parties, of both parties, on how  
20 this process would work.

21           Now, Judge Pohl then gave the government a choice as  
22 to whether to invoke this process or not. And another clip  
23 that I have out of this extensive 1 March 2018 argument is we

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 had filed 548 and 549, and those were two different approaches  
2 to the problem in 524. 524 did not have dismissal proposed as  
3 -- well, it did have dismissal proposed as a remedy, but it  
4 didn't have the separate request for relief.

5           And so the reason why we filed 548 and 549 was  
6 because we were drifting along in this sort of procedural  
7 posture where the government kept chopping and changing. I  
8 wanted to make clear that we were asking for certain relief.  
9 We had already briefed unlawful influence as a theory of  
10 relief, but I wanted to specifically ask for that relief so we  
11 would have a clean record.

12           And so what the -- Judge Pohl did in 1 March 2018 is  
13 to offer the government a choice, and that choice very  
14 explicitly was you can -- we can analyze this as UI, which has  
15 more remedies available to the military judge, but also has a  
16 different procedural framework, including the burden-shifting,  
17 or we can analyze this as a 949p-6 problem.

18           And ultimately, after several pages back and forth  
19 with the government, Judge Pohl said, "What I'm saying is that  
20 if you," speaking to the prosecution, "want to trigger the 505  
21 process," meaning the 505(h) that we had just talked about,  
22 "you have to file a protective order."

23           And Judge Pohl continued, "If we go the other

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 route -- and just because you triggered the 505 process  
2 doesn't mean that forecloses the other route, the UI route,  
3 okay? But I want to make this procedurally set up, so you  
4 decide, if you decide to file a protective order."

5           And so this is part of a context -- in the context of  
6 an argument where Judge Pohl was unbelievably explicit, and,  
7 in fact, put the decision in the government's hands as to  
8 whether they wanted to treat this as a 949p-6 problem subject  
9 to the three or four sanctions which are laid out in the  
10 statute, or whether they wanted to treat it more under the  
11 judge's more expansive powers under UI.

12           The government chose very explicitly the protective  
13 order route, and the government filed a proposed protective  
14 order on 2 April 2018; that is 524S. It initially filed it  
15 under seal ex parte. I had pre-objected to that process  
16 because I suspected it was coming, and then the judge ordered  
17 that they provide us a copy of the proposed protective order.

18           That's when the April hearing took place. No, no,  
19 I'm sorry. There is one more event before the April hearing,  
20 which is that even after issuing 524S, their sixth version of  
21 the prohibitions, the military -- the prosecution answered a  
22 request from me in an e-mail on 6 April 2018, giving a seventh  
23 tweak in this iterative process as to the question of showing

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 photographs.

2           Showing photographs -- you may know previous defense  
3 attempts to show photographs figure in -- there has been a lot  
4 of talk to Mr. Kiriakou in his complaint in the Eastern  
5 District of Virginia, defense attempted to show photographs,  
6 figures in there. And the FBI agent who swore out that  
7 complaint had said that it was okay for defense counsel to do  
8 double-blind lineups of suspected CIA officers because you  
9 weren't saying who in this lineup was a suspected CIA officer.  
10 So that was the one thing that we thought we were allowed to  
11 do.

12           But on 6 April 2018, in its seventh iteration, the  
13 government said that we would no longer be able to do that.  
14 That e-mail is found in the record at AE 524V Attachment B.

15           So in April, when we were arguing the 524S, the  
16 government's proposed protective order, we pointed out -- and  
17 there was an extensive argument in April in which I pointed  
18 out that the protective order that the government had proposed  
19 in 524S was far more expansive than the protective order --  
20 than it's original 6 September 2017 letter, prohibition to a  
21 sentence or any of the previous six iterations of its request.  
22 Because it expanded to affiliated individuals -- that is the  
23 neighbors, we often find people by their neighbors or business

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 associates, household employees or family members. And it  
2 also reinstated the original -- they had kind of -- they had  
3 softened their prohibition a little bit, but it reinstated the  
4 original 6 September 2017 prohibition in an even stronger  
5 form.

6           It was also broader in the -- who it governed, the  
7 defense personnel, because previously there had been a  
8 proposal from the government. One of the interim proposals in  
9 525G was that we could use sort of unclassified cutouts. We  
10 could use investigators who we insulated from classified  
11 information and allow them to do it. That was the  
12 unclassified investigator theory that the government had for a  
13 while, which they retreated from in 524S.

14           And they also expanded what contact meant; that it no  
15 longer meant just interviewing, it was much broader than that.  
16 It included approaching, questioning, surveilling,  
17 identifying, photographing, tracking, trailing, communicating  
18 with, or otherwise interacting with. So it was radically  
19 broader.

20           So it was at that time in April that I proposed this  
21 slide with the procedural path to resolution. Judge Pohl  
22 asked did the government have any problem with this format,  
23 and they didn't. At that time they seemed to understand it.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           But now the government claims that it did not know --  
2 and I loved this phrase -- "I did not know that there were  
3 looming sanctions." But if that is true, if it is true that  
4 the government did not know that there were looming sanctions,  
5 then it must come from not having paid perfect attention to  
6 the record.

7           Because in 524AAA, the base motion, our very first  
8 paragraph of legal argument is -- and if you were just to  
9 start at the beginning and read anything, this is essentially  
10 the first legal argument you would come to, is that we argued  
11 for sanctions. We argued that the government has gone out of  
12 its way to hamper Mr. al Baluchi's efforts to conduct a  
13 thorough investigation, including by locating the witnesses at  
14 issue here. If the government has -- slowing down -- invoked  
15 classified information privilege to prevent the disclosure of  
16 witness information, the military commission should dismiss  
17 the charges as a sanction.

18           The idea of sanctions for the invocation of  
19 classified information privilege comes from the very  
20 beginning, in September of 2017, of this.

21           Incidentally, I mentioned earlier that the 10  
22 January 2018 invocation of government invocation of classified  
23 information privilege was particularly legally relevant,

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 that's a reference to this construct, which was briefed from  
2 the very beginning.

3           So that brings us to July. The government's position  
4 in July was that we are done with this issue, that they have  
5 had all the chances that they want, that they have nothing  
6 else to say, and that neither should the defense have anything  
7 to say.

8           The military commission asked trial counsel if they  
9 wished to be heard anymore, and the government responded,  
10 "There have been enough briefs filed. We've had enough  
11 argument on this issue. It's a very important issue for the  
12 commission to resolve, which I argued at the last session.

13           "So you have everything you need right now without  
14 any additional briefs that would only prolong this, to have  
15 another hearing in September before we get an order," a  
16 protective order, "in place that will allow everyone to move  
17 forward."

18           The government's argument that it was surprised and  
19 that it didn't have a chance to fully participate in this  
20 extensive iterative process just simply is not supported by  
21 the record.

22           So let's -- let's talk for a minute about what  
23 Judge Pohl did when he issued Protective Order #4 on

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 17 August of 2018. I know that this slide is almost  
2 unreadable, but there is a point that I'm trying to make.

3 We went through each of the different ways that the  
4 government had articulated its prohibition, and we assigned  
5 them each a color. And you can look at it in more detail  
6 later if you like, but this is the key to the next slide.

7 And then we went through -- and I was trying to  
8 capture graphically how many different descriptions of the  
9 interview procedures, the rules for contacting individuals,  
10 the classified information, the permitted questions, the RDI  
11 sites, and the prohibited questions that Judge Pohl had to  
12 sort through in coming to Protective Order #4. So this is an  
13 attempt to graphically illustrate all the various different  
14 questions, elements that were in different government  
15 iterations in this at least seven-step iterative process  
16 before Judge Pohl went to Protective Order #4.

17 So let's talk about what did Judge Pohl do in  
18 Protective Order #4. What he did was essentially cut away all  
19 the things that the government was trying to protect that were  
20 not actually classified. They don't have a right to invoke  
21 505(h) or 949p-6 with respect to information which is  
22 unclassified; they can do that under Rule 506 if they choose.  
23 They did not choose to do so here. And so I basically cut

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 away everything except the classified information.

2           And then he did exactly what he was supposed to do,  
3 which is he imposed a sanction -- next slide, please -- under  
4 949p-6, where he did -- he prohibited us from revealing the  
5 classified information at issue. Because, again, it's the  
6 government's decision as to whether we are able to access or  
7 disclose classified information, and then he entered an order  
8 under subsection (2)(B), "Finding against the United States on  
9 any issue as to which the excluded classified information  
10 relates."

11           Now, I mentioned earlier that we lost on the issue of  
12 mitigation, which is true. And -- but we also lost on the  
13 original, the primary and the secondary relief that we had  
14 requested in 524 way back in September of 2017 when all of  
15 this began.

16           What we did instead was we worked through, in  
17 opposition to mostly, and occasionally in collaboration with  
18 the government and the military commission, this procedural  
19 path to resolution that took us through a government  
20 alternative procedure, the denial of the government motion in  
21 part for the -- for that alternative procedure, an order to  
22 prevent the defense disclosure under 949p-6(f)(1), and then  
23 other relief under 6(f)(2). That's where we are now.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           The -- before I yield the podium, I would like to  
2 raise, however, the issue of if the military commission does  
3 choose procedurally to reconsider this issue, the military  
4 commission should -- the one thing that Judge Pohl got  
5 completely wrong was drawing a sharp distinction between the  
6 mitigation function and the suppression function.

7           The military judge does need a rich and vivid  
8 account, supported by defense analysis of discovery, true, but  
9 also investigation in considering any motion to suppress that  
10 might ultimately be filed.

11           But that is even more true, not less true, when it  
12 comes to a members panel, who is making -- each of whom --  
13 each of those individual people are making an individual moral  
14 judgment as to whether Mr. al Baluchi should be killed. And  
15 in making that judgment, the Supreme Court has been clear that  
16 they need access to as much information as is available.  
17 It's, in fact, the duty of defense counsel to obtain, through  
18 investigation, discovery, and other means, that information  
19 and present it to the members.

20           So if the military commission chooses to reconsider  
21 AE 524LL, which I argue that it should not, but if it does  
22 procedurally, then the answer that it should reach is to  
23 maintain the finding under (B)(2) -- or (2)(B), rather, that

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 the finding against the United States on the question of  
2 admissibility of the January 2007 statements, but it should  
3 also find against the United States on the issue of the  
4 eligibility of the defendants for -- or at least  
5 Mr. al Baluchi for the death penalty, because we will not be  
6 able to have a fulsome mitigation presentation to the panel  
7 members.

8 That's all I have, but I would be happy to answer any  
9 questions.

10 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I do have a couple, Mr. Connell.  
11 Thank you.

12 So on page 12 of AE 524NN, the prosecution requests  
13 clarification on a number of points. So I'm going to take the  
14 easy route and I am going to push one of these questions to  
15 you.

16 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, sir. Would you mind if I grab my  
17 book with NN in it?

18 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: That's okay, or I can read it to you.

19 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: You can read it.

20 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: It is just going to be one question.

21 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes.

22 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: What specific classified information  
23 is the defense -- you know, I understand the iteration process

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 and how we got to Protective Order #4.

2 But looking at Protective Order #4, what specific  
3 classified information is the defense unable to access by the  
4 operation of Protective Order #4?

5 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sure. So I can give -- I can give  
6 that in various levels of detail. So I will start with the  
7 broadest and you stop me when ----

8 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: And I did capture where you did  
9 discuss some of this already in your argument ----

10 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sure.

11 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: ---- but I just want to give you -- so  
12 stick with the broader sense and I will ask you if I need to.

13 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sure. In the broader sense, we are  
14 unable to access information about what actually happened to  
15 Mr. al Baluchi in the black sites. Now, there are various  
16 levels of specificity.

17 The government gave an extensive recitation of a  
18 document with respect to Mr. Mohammad, which in many ways -- I  
19 think the government's point was that there was a lot of  
20 detail there was, but it raised more questions than it gave  
21 answers.

22 Administration of a facial slap is not the same as --  
23 the sort of bureaucrat-ese of that is not the same as what a

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 live witness testifies. I mean, just look at the difference  
2 between -- it was like a dungeon that teenage boys would come  
3 up with as a horrible prison, right, which is not a  
4 description of what happened to an individual. It's a general  
5 description of that person, that CIA person's experience of  
6 having had to go into this place, because we sent U.S.  
7 citizens into these places as well.

8           Imagine just as that one little example, if that  
9 level of metaphor or description or emotion were applied to  
10 the actual torture sessions, the actual interrogations of what  
11 happened. Instead of using the bureaucratic dodges of facial  
12 slaps and abdominal slaps and water-dousing, if we were really  
13 talking, if a human being -- if we could interview a human  
14 being who would talk about both the experience of what it is  
15 like to drown another person or to anally rape another person  
16 at the same time as what they saw the person that happened to  
17 experienced.

18           So the government, I think, doesn't like the phrase  
19 "rich and vivid," perhaps because that phrase is too rich and  
20 vivid.

21           But what Judge Pohl wrote here was the level of human  
22 experience that is important to decision-makers, whether those  
23 decision-makers be a military judge or military members on a

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 panel, that level of human experience is totally inaccessible  
2 to us now. And I say that now because it was not  
3 accessible to -- inaccessible to us before.

4           And when you -- you know, the declarations that we  
5 provided on this topic describe in some enormous detail. If  
6 you've read -- I hate to say it, "if you've read." When you  
7 read Chief Futrell's description of his investigation into the  
8 torture network, it turns the stomach in a way that  
9 bureaucratic statements of facial slaps and abdominal slaps  
10 just don't do that.

11           And that comes from live testimony. That comes from  
12 sitting down with people in a room -- sometimes a classified  
13 room, right? We invite people to our SCIF all the time if  
14 that makes them more comfortable, sitting down in a room with  
15 people and learning from their human experience what they saw,  
16 what they experienced.

17           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: So I obviously don't -- I don't know  
18 the complete extent of what the government has provided in  
19 terms of the documentation, but I believe it to be extensive  
20 based on what I do know.

21           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: I agree.

22           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: But I also understand the point about  
23 the difference of live testimony. And it may be a relatively

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 new revelation and I understand it probably wasn't -- it's  
2 sort of a vacillating position. But it seems, if I understood  
3 Mr. Groharing correct today, that they envision a possibility  
4 through 703 to have a session of court where we would hear  
5 live testimony that would afford the defense the opportunity  
6 to get into those details that you have commented about. So  
7 why would that be insufficient?

8 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: So interestingly because that's where  
9 we began. We began with -- the reason why I had this slide  
10 about 502J in there is we began with a defense request to call  
11 these UFI witnesses as witness in the 502 personal  
12 jurisdiction litigation. And the -- and it was at that point  
13 when we realized, look, we know there are witnesses.

14 We have like one-, two-page sort of what the  
15 government characterizes as summaries that they made up about  
16 these witnesses. That's so different from understanding their  
17 experience. And even the very limited UFI witnesses that we  
18 have been able to talk to under these difficult circumstances  
19 have revealed that. You're going to hear in rich detail about  
20 that in the classified session.

21 But they are doing things like saying, no, what's  
22 written here in that 2.d. profile that you are reading about  
23 me, it's wrong. That never happened. They're saying things

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 like, well, actually there was a lot more than that, and did  
2 you know about this other thing?

3           So by the interview process, which is both a  
4 relationship-building process, but it's also an information  
5 process. We know that with those 2.d. profiles, because as  
6 Mr. -- excuse me, as the government explained in detail on  
7 Monday, they don't come from an original document. They are  
8 sort of a compilation document, if you will.

9           And we know that -- we know 100 percent that there  
10 are serious mistakes in there because the witness, when we  
11 actually get to talk to them, contradicts that. But we also  
12 know that there is so much more outside that extremely narrow  
13 band that the government has applied the relevant, necessary,  
14 noncumulative, direct, and substantial filters to; that when  
15 we talk to those people -- and we've talked to a lot of people  
16 in the torture network prior to the imposition of these  
17 restrictions -- and we learned so much more, things that we  
18 never even imagined could be true.

19           That is, in fact, the reason why I push back so hard  
20 against the idea of, well, Mr. Connell, if you would just  
21 write up a story, just make up a story of -- tether it to  
22 reality in some way and we will stipulate to it, because my  
23 imagination fails when it comes to how badly these men were

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 treated.

2 I cannot -- the things that we learned this week  
3 that -- there was a declassified statement about use of truth  
4 serum that I never would have imagined. The things that these  
5 mental teenage boys did in this dungeon that they created defy  
6 my ability to imagine, much less to write into some sort of  
7 stipulation in dry legal prose.

8 So yes, the difference between -- I mean, this week  
9 we saw the difference between live testimony from a person and  
10 dry documents. And I'll just -- I'll speak just a minute  
11 about experience with Mr. Castle. We saw both Mr. Castle's  
12 demeanor that we never would have seen, but we also saw  
13 documents that were attached to 555DD that I thought and the  
14 government briefed as if they were a linear statement, right?  
15 There was a Management Memo on the December 12th. There was a  
16 plan for the disposition of detainees on the 15th. There was  
17 a request to -- there was a statement that we should -- that  
18 OGC should dismiss Mr. Brown on the 4th, and January 12th  
19 there was another one.

20 Once we get a witness on the stand who explains  
21 that -- and I would love to have interviewed him in advance, I  
22 would have done much better a job than I did -- the government  
23 did such a good job because they had 15 hours of interviewing

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 with him, I mean, demonstrating that the government  
2 understands how important it is to learn from witnesses, to  
3 impart information to witnesses.

4           Mr. Castle testified on several times that there were  
5 things about the case that he had known that the government  
6 had provided to him. I mean, it was a vivid illustration of  
7 the difference between dry documents, which -- and live  
8 testimony. We would never have known from the dry testimony  
9 that Mr. Castle had a crisis of conscience about two of those  
10 documents and withdrew them with egg on his face, in his  
11 words, from consideration by the Secretary of Defense.

12           The -- so the interview process of learning that, and  
13 not learning it, you know, the first time on the stand --  
14 sometimes you have to do that, right? Somebody refuses to  
15 talk to you, the first time that you talk to them is on the  
16 stand. But the preferred process -- and this is illustrated  
17 throughout the military cases. I really respect the military  
18 justice system for its commitment to both sides having equal  
19 access to evidence and witnesses. Reflected throughout the  
20 cases is the idea that the defense, before we ask you to  
21 compel the government to produce the witness, that we will  
22 either talk to them or we will have tried to talk to them.

23           And so that's a number of different factors. But one

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 thing that has been illustrated clearly by this week is that  
2 live testimony or -- and especially the interview process that  
3 produces that live testimony, is not anything like dry,  
4 bureaucratic documents.

5 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: So even if the commission were to  
6 agree that Protective Order #4 doesn't put you in  
7 substantially the same position you would be were you able to  
8 do your own defense investigation, locate -- attempt  
9 interviews with these individuals, why is the timing of the  
10 sanction not premature?

11 I mean of the sanction not premature. In other  
12 words, why not wait until we get to that inevitable  
13 suppression motion, see what evidence, see what live  
14 witnesses, and then determine at that point in time whether  
15 the sanctions are appropriate?

16 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: I understand the question. And the  
17 reason is that we have been preparing for that suppression  
18 motion for years and years. And I don't speak for anyone  
19 else; I only speak for Mr. al Baluchi. But you will see in  
20 the declarations from Chief Futrell and Mr. Canestraro some of  
21 the process that we have been through in interviewing CIA  
22 witnesses, witnesses in other elements of torture network.

23 The -- all that leads to what presentation are we

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 going to make, all right? That informs the presentation that  
2 we are going to make to the military commission.

3           When we started, for example, I had thought that  
4 there would probably be a series of like eight motions to  
5 suppress, because there seemed to be a variety of issues, a  
6 variety of legal theories. And there is a general  
7 preference -- I know it's honored in the breach -- but a  
8 general preference, one issue per motion.

9           One of the things that I have learned from  
10 interviewing witnesses, many of which I have done personally,  
11 and interviewing -- and investigators, other team members who  
12 interview people, is how interconnected all of these different  
13 elements are. So now I think that there's essentially going  
14 to be two suppression motions, one about procedure, one about  
15 voluntariness, and then an outrageous government conduct  
16 motion. All of those are informed, however, by this interview  
17 process that we were going through up until January of 2018.

18           We've received an awful lot of discovery since  
19 January of 2018 by the government. There are an awful lot of  
20 witnesses that we would like to talk to. And many of those  
21 witnesses we could find. And I bet with the sort of humanity  
22 that comes with an in-person request as opposed to a visit  
23 from the CIA and the FBI jointly, I'm sure that a lot of them

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 would be willing to speak to us.

2           And so that's why it's not premature, because this  
3 is -- it's not like we are going to show up one day with --  
4 and have a suppression motion and everybody will just, you  
5 know, throw up their witnesses and we will go from there.

6           This is a long process of building a case, building  
7 the pieces of the case, learning the evidence and -- just the  
8 703 process itself, the fact that I don't have subpoena power  
9 demonstrates what a -- what a building process that it is, in  
10 that whenever I want to call witnesses and -- take 502J as an  
11 example, or any other example, whenever I want to -- take 555  
12 as an example. I really have to prove the case to you first,  
13 and then I have to prove to you what elements of the case I  
14 haven't proved yet to make -- the first part to prove  
15 relevance and the second part to prove necessity, and then  
16 eventually, hopefully, I get to litigate it.

17           So this is not a question of I have issued subpoenas  
18 and we're here on a motion to quash; the government is going  
19 to tell us no, I think we can do a stipulation to that  
20 witness' testimony. I basically have to go through an  
21 extremely long -- and in the middle of a long process of  
22 building that suppression case to present to you. So that's  
23 the reason why this is, in fact, the exact appropriate time.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And it's no accident that this arose in response to  
2 the 502 litigation, because there were two issues in the 502  
3 litigation: One, was the United States at war with al Qaeda,  
4 as defined in the Military Commissions Act between -- prior to  
5 September 11th of 2001? And two, were Mr. al Baluchi's  
6 statements admissible against him in that personal  
7 jurisdiction hearing?

8           And the reason why we requested these 45 UFI and  
9 other CIA witnesses in 502J was to try to begin to make that  
10 case for exclusion of the statements. And what Judge Pohl did  
11 here, essentially, was take that history and say I see what  
12 you're trying to do, counsel for Mr. al Baluchi, and I see how  
13 the government is interfering with it, and they get to do  
14 that. They get to interfere with your investigation, no  
15 matter how much you don't like it, Mr. Connell, but they do so  
16 at a cost; and that cost is the exclusion of the January 2007  
17 statements.

18           It should be, in my humble opinion, also the  
19 exclusion of the death penalty as a sanction. But I  
20 acknowledge that Judge Pohl ruled against me on that point.

21           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Connell.

22           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Thank you, sir.

23           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Nevin.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Your Honor, thank you. And I join  
2 Mr. Connell's remarks on behalf of Mr. Mohammad, and I'm not  
3 going to repeat all of that. I just want to say several of  
4 the things -- or perhaps emphasize them would be the right way  
5 to put it.

6 On that last question, though, if I could say, I take  
7 it that what -- and you asked the question about why not wait  
8 until we have a suppression hearing to rule on suppression.  
9 And I take it that what Judge Pohl was saying here -- in fact,  
10 I believe it's overtly stated in his order -- is that the  
11 problem here is that there is not -- you don't -- the defense  
12 doesn't have the information it needs to fairly litigate a  
13 motion to suppress.

14 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: And I understand that distinction. I  
15 think what I was saying was why not wait to see what evidence  
16 is actually available at the time we do the suppression  
17 hearing? Because I think that what was unknown is whether,  
18 even if I were to rule that those witnesses were relevant and  
19 necessary, whether they were going to be produced or what  
20 might happen or under what conditions they might be produced,  
21 and whether that would give the defense the same substantial  
22 ability to get meaningful testimony.

23 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Yeah, I understand your point. And I

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 guess I simply would say, in fact, in some ways I think it's a  
2 mistake to call it suppression. I don't think that these  
3 statements were suppressed. I think it's something more like  
4 an order in limine.

5           This is not a motion to suppress invoking the  
6 exclusionary rule for a violation of the Fifth Amendment and  
7 the Fourth Amendment. It's something on the order of a motion  
8 in limine -- not a motion but an order in limine that simply  
9 rules that evidence out. And the connection to the motion is  
10 the one you just acknowledged, that he's saying -- he's saying  
11 it's not fair to make you litigate a motion to suppress.

12           I would say that the -- you could summarize what our  
13 moving papers on this subject said this way, that when we are  
14 having these technical discussions about what was raised and  
15 whether there was a surprise or not, we are tinkering with the  
16 very mechanisms of the case that result in it being legitimate  
17 or not. And I say that coming here with a background in  
18 defending capital cases, and this has been referred to  
19 previously.

20           But the -- we, all of us at this table, I think, have  
21 this long experience of seeing these cases and picking up  
22 these cases, let's say, on federal habeas, and going in to a  
23 federal habeas petition and then a hearing, and dealing with a

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 situation where the lawyer who represented the defendant in  
2 the state court, let's say, where the death penalty was  
3 imposed, failed to do a proper investigation.

4           And then when you go and you do the investigation,  
5 you find many things frequently that -- ground that was not  
6 turned over. And this becomes the basis for a petition for  
7 writ of habeas corpus and for relief, for a new trial, on the  
8 ground that you received ineffective assistance of counsel.

9           So all of us come to this process deeply schooled in  
10 this obligation, whatever else we do, to thoroughly  
11 investigate the case. And much of where we have gotten to so  
12 far has been us saying give us the ability to conduct an  
13 investigation. Do you understand the structural limitations  
14 that are imposed on us that prevent us from conducting the  
15 investigation that's necessary? And there are many apart from  
16 the ones that we're talking about here.

17           But I will say that -- and I have cited the chief  
18 prosecutor's remarks in open court several times in our  
19 pleadings where he said, "What do they think they are doing?  
20 I mean, what are they, like private Attorney Generals or  
21 something?" And there was this kind of almost like as if air  
22 quotes were put around "investigation." Why are you  
23 investigating?

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And the idea that is conveyed repeatedly is that you  
2 get to litigate this case based on what we -- we're going to  
3 give you this bucket of information, and these -- because this  
4 is classified information and it's all the reasons that are  
5 laid out. These are the terms in which we're going to  
6 litigate this case, and in our opinion, there is plenty here  
7 for you to make all the arguments that you need to make.

8           Well, to some extent I hear Mr. Connell, and you have  
9 seen it in some of our writings -- and I'll say a word about  
10 it here in a minute -- it's not enough. And I can explain  
11 why, but the real point I am trying to make now is that what  
12 these -- what Rompilla v. Beard and the other cases, what they  
13 teach us is that the way that this process works is that you  
14 take a competent lawyer, you make sure that the defendant has  
15 a competent lawyer and then you require that competent lawyer  
16 to conduct a thorough investigation. And when you do that,  
17 that's due process.

18           That's really what the cases from the very beginning  
19 that start talking about ineffective assistance of counsel,  
20 Strickland v. Washington and all the cases that follow along,  
21 that's really when you read them what they say. And the point  
22 of all of this, I think, is that we're being prevented from  
23 doing that.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And so a big part of what we wrote points out that  
2 this connects to the right to counsel and the right to present  
3 a complete defense. We argue that the evidence of torture is  
4 Brady material. It's directly relevant to a number of issues  
5 that have been discussed for you. One that I think is  
6 important that tends not to get mentioned is denial of the  
7 right to speedy trial.

8           But in addition, obviously it's important to  
9 mitigation, and it's important on many different scores within  
10 the mitigation argument. And we've referred to this from time  
11 to time, that it implicates the moral authority of the  
12 government to execute; it has the effect of increasing the  
13 suffering -- the pushing it over, the prohibition on --  
14 against cruel and unusual punishment.

15           And we've made the point, I think, or we have tried  
16 to, that mitigation is unlimited, that it's, I think,  
17 potentially infinite is the term that's used in Ayers v.  
18 Belmontes. And there are many ways that the court has  
19 expressed this, mitigation can't be subjected to a unanimity  
20 requirement, mitigation doesn't have to be connected to the  
21 actual offense of conviction and so on. It takes a number of  
22 aspects.

23           But you will see in 525I Attachments B, C and D,

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 these are expert declarations that we provided from persons  
2 who have spent a career defending capital cases who articulate  
3 this in some detail and with considerable eloquence, the  
4 necessity of conducting this kind of an investigation.

5           So I listened with interest as well as Mr. Groharing  
6 read these statements about Mr. Mohammad, and that --  
7 referring to treatment that he was receiving at that time.  
8 And I -- I just in an illustrative way, will quickly point out  
9 to you several things about those.

10           One of those statements was part of a report of an  
11 investigation that is said to have lasted -- sorry, an  
12 interrogation -- that is said to have lasted for 15 hours, and  
13 it's contained on a page or a page and a half. You can read  
14 it in about ten minutes. And so you think to yourself what's  
15 not there. And, of course, no matter how eloquently the  
16 statement is worded, you can't know what's not written in the  
17 statement, and it is those kinds of details that we're  
18 getting.

19           The point that we're getting at -- and Mr. Connell  
20 made the point that these statements do not convey the actual  
21 events themselves well. And, I mean, there are numerous  
22 examples within what Mr. Groharing read to you, and this is --  
23 I mean, this is literally an exercise.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 I'm going to talk about one or two of these, but I  
2 could go on for the rest of the afternoon and into the evening  
3 citing examples of this. And I'm sure that the military  
4 commission will understand -- and that everyone will  
5 understand what I mean.

6 So this is slide 20 from -- from the government's  
7 slide deck. "Prior to the interrogation session, Mohammad was  
8 first stripped." That's the first line.

9 But wait, what do you mean, "stripped"? How was he  
10 stripped? Did someone come up and unbutton the buttons and  
11 take them off or were they ripped off or did somebody take a  
12 knife or a pair of scissors like they do in an ambulance and  
13 cut them away? In what way, if any, was he restrained while  
14 that was going on?

15 Next, he's given a physical exam. Wait, a physical  
16 exam? Who gave him a physical exam? What were their  
17 qualifications? What did they do? How was he restrained or  
18 held for the physical exam? Did it involve probing his body  
19 in some way? Did you look into his eyes, look into his mouth?  
20 These are fair questions when you're told he was given a  
21 physical exam.

22 He's taken to a separate room and had his head and  
23 beard shaved. How? Not a hot towel wrapped around the face

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 and then a shave that takes place like we see -- like we used  
2 to see in the old days and we still see in the movies. Not  
3 like that, but how? What are the details that surround that?

4 And, Your Honor, tap water is poured on him on the  
5 floor? He is -- Mr. Mohammad -- I'm sorry, "Tap water was  
6 then poured on Mohammad while he was held on the floor."

7 So why -- why from that is he moaning, crying, and  
8 chanting? Just because tap water was poured on him?

9 He's placed in stress positions. "Took  
10 Mr. Mohammad's blanket away and placed him in stress  
11 positions." What stress positions?

12 And I'm sure you see my point. I think it culminates  
13 just for purposes of these which, after all, I didn't select.  
14 But it culminates for purposes of these that he is taken back  
15 to the bathing room and he is placed on a plastic sheet and a  
16 medical officer rehydrated Mohammad rectally, period.  
17 Mohammad clearly hated the procedure.

18 Well, this rectal rehydration, as counsel said  
19 previously, is a polite way of saying rape with the insertion  
20 of -- with the insertion of a foreign object into the rectum.  
21 But how is it done? I'd like to know, how is it done? I  
22 mean, does someone hold his legs apart? Is he lying on his  
23 face? Is he naked? Is he lying on his back? Is some kind of

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 lubrication involved in this? How many people are there  
2 around? Who does the insertion? How did they do it?

3 I say these -- or I raise these questions, or I put  
4 it in this way really simply to illustrate that these  
5 materials that supposedly support this rich presentation don't  
6 do anything of the sort.

7 I suspect that Judge Pohl figured that these were not  
8 the outer limit of what we would be permitted to know, but  
9 rather the beginning. They were the beginning place from  
10 which we would go forward to try to conduct an investigation  
11 to fulfill the obligation that the case has placed on us.

12 I recognize that there were -- that we have the OLC  
13 memorandum, but we know that they were themselves a product of  
14 misinformation being provided.

15 I recognize that we have the SSCI report, but I know  
16 that the SSCI report was based on five to six million pages of  
17 raw materials and that we have a tiny fraction of that. I  
18 seem to remember .03 percent of that total has been provided  
19 to us, something on that order.

20 We don't have the names of witnesses who did these  
21 things. We have unique functional identifiers. We do not  
22 have a wealth of information with which to make these cases,  
23 both with respect to suppression and also, frankly, with

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 respect to mitigation. We don't have that, and I disagree  
2 sharply with the government about that.

3           And I will say in the process -- well, let me put it  
4 this way. Our desire to do -- to conduct this investigation  
5 is critical to whether this case is -- will be viewed in  
6 history as being valid and -- or as something much less than  
7 valid.

8           None of this is intended to play down the extent of  
9 suffering that people experienced as a result of September 11,  
10 and that they continue to experience. None of it is for that  
11 reason. None of this is for the purpose of putting the CIA on  
12 trial, as such. It's for the purpose of making out a  
13 mitigation and a suppression case, and that's all.

14           I don't know if the military commission, during the  
15 course of your practice -- and I tried to remember the  
16 discussion we had during the voir dire, but I've done a number  
17 of murder cases. And one of the things that the defense  
18 always does is they say, "We don't need to show those  
19 photographs. Motion in limine. Don't show those photographs,  
20 they will inflame the passions of the jury. I stipulate. I  
21 will stipulate that there was a death, that the victim was  
22 killed, because I don't want those pictures to be shown. I'm  
23 afraid they'll overwhelm the passions or the feelings of the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 jury."

2           And the answer always is, you know, "Motion denied,  
3 Mr. Nevin. The Government, the State is entitled to put their  
4 case on."

5           And I will say this is the other side of the  
6 situation. But more fundamentally I would be a walking  
7 violation of the Sixth Amendment if I entered into  
8 stipulations -- and set aside the question of the -- of my  
9 imagination not being sufficient to contemplate all of the  
10 things that happened, fair enough; and -- and my client is not  
11 a reliable -- you don't have to read very far into these  
12 materials to know that he may have been there, but he is not a  
13 reliable reporter or interpreter for organizing all of the  
14 information about what happened.

15           I would be a walking violation of the Sixth Amendment  
16 if I entered stipulations without having conducted a thorough  
17 and appropriate investigation.

18           And so I guess I appreciate your hearing me out,  
19 first of all. And second, let me just finish by saying I  
20 think I have probably said many of the things that I just said  
21 here in much the same way on several occasions to Judge Pohl.  
22 Judge Pohl heard all of this in excruciating detail.

23           And I wrote -- when I saw the government's reply, I

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 think it's WW, I wrote at the top of it, "This is not a reply.  
2 This is just stating all the same arguments again." And I  
3 think really fundamentally at the bottom of this -- because it  
4 is a motion to reconsider, at the bottom of it, they haven't  
5 met the standard for reconsideration. So I join the others in  
6 asking that you deny the motion.

7 MJ [Co1 PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Nevin.

8 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Thank you, Your Honor.

9 MJ [Co1 PARRELLA]: Ms. Bormann?

10 LDC [MS. BORMANN]: It will be Mr. Perry.

11 MJ [Co1 PARRELLA]: Thank you.

12 DC [MR. PERRY]: Good afternoon, Your Honor.

13 MJ [Co1 PARRELLA]: Good afternoon.

14 DC [MR. PERRY]: I apologize, I am dealing with a cold,  
15 but I will try not to -- to be too soft.

16 Certainly on behalf of Mr. Bin'Attash we join in all  
17 of the argument of Mr. Connell on behalf of Mr. al Baluchi and  
18 now the comments and argument of Mr. Nevin on behalf of  
19 Mr. Mohammad, so I'm not going to go through all of that  
20 either.

21 I'm going to highlight a few things in particular, in  
22 that our brief in response to the motion to reconsider focused  
23 particularly on the standard of review for Your Honor on this

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 motion to reconsider and how the government has failed to even  
2 reach that threshold for Your Honor to even get to the point  
3 of reconsidering 524LL.

4           And the first response I have to the government's  
5 argument today would be that they mischaracterize 524LL from  
6 the get-go as a suppression order. It is not an order on a  
7 motion to suppress; it's not a suppression order. It's --  
8 it's written right on the document.

9           It's an order denying a motion to dismiss by  
10 Mr. al Baluchi and granting a request by the government for  
11 protective order, and fashioning a remedy therefrom based on,  
12 you know, the result of that protective order and the  
13 recognition that the government's request for that protective  
14 order would disallow the defense to exercise their legal and  
15 ethical duties to investigate and ultimately present a motion  
16 to suppress.

17           So when they filed this motion to reconsider, all  
18 right, it's -- we've dealt with several motions to consider  
19 before, and just in my time on this case, I think Mr. Connell  
20 in his slides pointed to a few of them. We took up one just  
21 yesterday in 360.

22           Not all motions to reconsider are the same, and  
23 R.M.C. 905 recognizes this and allows for different standards

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 to be applied, given the nature of the ruling that is being  
2 asked to be reconsidered, and given -- if that ruling is  
3 subject to interlocutory appeal.

4           And so in this instance, where an order, such as the  
5 one in 524LL, allows the government to do an interlocutory  
6 appeal for two bases basically, then that standard is not --  
7 in our estimation it would not be a flexible reconsideration  
8 just for any good reason, but more a higher standard as  
9 justice requires.

10           The government disagrees. In their reply they say  
11 that that's actually a lower standard. Frankly, at the end of  
12 the day, our position is either -- on either standard the  
13 government fails to put forward a sufficient pleading to  
14 trigger reconsideration.

15           But what Your Honor may be asking is what does "as  
16 justice require" mean. Well, in the cases that came after the  
17 Sunia decision by Judge Reggie Walton in the D.C. District  
18 Court, it's been understood that that means the court patently  
19 misunderstood a party and made a decision outside the  
20 adversarial issues that were presented by the parties.

21           And I think Mr. Connell in his comments earlier today  
22 dispelled any notion of that and tracked it from the very  
23 beginning, which was the colloquy between the commission and

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Joanna Baltes, way back, about our defensibility to locate,  
2 interview, and meet with witnesses. We could talk to any  
3 witness about any topic any time. That was the state of play.  
4 But over the course of time that state of play changed in a  
5 big way in September 2017. And as a result of that, we had a  
6 motion to dismiss filed by Mr. al Baluchi.

7           So -- and in the context of 524, these adversarial  
8 issues were brought to this court, were litigated thoroughly  
9 and presented to the court thoroughly, all to the culmination  
10 in July of 2018, where the government is saying, "No mas. We  
11 don't need to talk about this anymore. We got it." You know,  
12 so to suggest now to Your Honor in a motion to reconsider that  
13 somehow the party -- that the commission misunderstood the  
14 parties or made a decision outside the adversarial process is  
15 not supported by the record.

16           The other ways to describe "as justice requires" are  
17 that the commission made an error not of reasoning, but of  
18 apprehension. It's kind of another, just another way to say  
19 that and where there has been a controlling or significant  
20 change in the law or facts that have occurred since the  
21 ruling.

22           And, of course, the government does not cite any new  
23 law or controlling decision by the D.C. Circuit or any other

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 court that would have jurisdiction over these proceedings that  
2 fundamentally changed what we were doing in 524. There's been  
3 no change in the statute. There's been no change in case law.

4 So given that, our position is Your Honor should stop  
5 right there; that the four corners of that document, 524NN, do  
6 not provide a basis to reconsideration.

7 And so my other comments are more directed to what  
8 the government said today, and that is -- and we've heard this  
9 now from now Mr. Nevin as well, is that somehow the 2.d.  
10 documents that are a result of the 10-category construct of  
11 397F are sufficient.

12 It's important to remember, Your Honor, that when you  
13 are looking at this record to see if the government has put  
14 forward what's necessary to trigger reconsideration, that it's  
15 not just 524. It's 397. It's 308. It's all these different  
16 appellate exhibits where the parties with the commission were  
17 hashing out exactly how discovery was going to be provided to  
18 us, and we were a lot of times fighting all the while.

19 The 10-category construct just by itself was not  
20 something that certainly Mr. Bin'Attash agreed to. We  
21 objected to that. But it was over our objection that the  
22 judge granted that proposal by the government and entered that  
23 order.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           But given that order and the provision of those  
2 documents, looking at what they provided -- and you have seen  
3 that today in the presentation by the government. I'm not  
4 going to again go into just the detail there.

5           But from Mr. Bin'Attash's point of view, it's not  
6 just what do they mean when they say "Mr. Mohammad clearly  
7 hated it." It's being able to meet with those individuals  
8 that were there leads to more information and more  
9 individuals. We can't just take a 2.d. summary. As defense  
10 attorneys, under the ABA Guidelines for the appointment and  
11 performance of death penalty counsel and the Sixth Amendment  
12 to the Constitution, we can't just take a summary that's given  
13 to us and say that's the be all and end all of everything  
14 there is to know about this event.

15           Our duty, our legal and ethical duty, is to find out  
16 everything and anything we can about that event, not just who  
17 was there, but what other information those individuals would  
18 have that would lead to other information. It's a complete  
19 independent investigation. And as I think Mr. Connell --  
20 Mr. Nevin said earlier, to do anything other than that is a  
21 per se Sixth Amendment ineffective assistance of counsel.

22           The idea that there could just be a stipulation that  
23 solves all this is something that has been talked about before

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 in this commission several times. And the point I'd like to  
2 make about that is you -- you cannot engage in drafting a  
3 stipulation with the government in a vacuum without any  
4 investigation or information that would be necessary to inform  
5 your ability to draft anything.

6 In other words, just based on the summary that is  
7 provided in 2.d. would not allow any sort of meaningful  
8 development of a stipulation. And as Mr. Connell said  
9 earlier, his imagination doesn't come close to what was going  
10 on in there, nor does mine. And again, to do anything other  
11 than a full investigation before you would even consider  
12 stipulating to anything would be a Sixth Amendment violation.

13 And the comment that there's no secret -- the  
14 government said there's no secret about what happened to these  
15 defendants, to our clients, to Mr. Bin'Attash, is just -- it's  
16 just not true. It's still a secret. It's still very much a  
17 secret. It's still classified, exactly what happened to him,  
18 by whom, how exactly, because clearly we don't have that  
19 information.

20 Even though we all have the highest clearances here,  
21 we have not been provided that information. And the  
22 government, through the use of their protective order, has  
23 made sure that that information will not be ever given to us

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 or obtained by us through our own investigation. So to  
2 suggest that it's just abundantly clear exactly what happened  
3 here is just patently false.

4           And so much like earlier this week when Mr. Montross  
5 was describing this in the context of another -- another  
6 series, I think the commission gave us a glimpse of perhaps  
7 his evolving process on this in January 2018, and specifically  
8 on 10 January 2018, in a discussion with Mr. Connell about the  
9 timeline, the detainee timeline. And so -- you know, and I'm  
10 going to quote it again because it makes perfect sense.

11           You can sense Judge Pohl's frustration that the  
12 understanding that he had previously where the state of play  
13 was yes, the government is going to be providing substitutions  
14 and summaries through the 10-category construct, but we would  
15 also, as defense attorneys and defense teams, have the ability  
16 to do our independent investigation, and through that we would  
17 have due process or at least the attempt at it at some  
18 point -- you could tell that Judge Pohl was realizing that  
19 that's not perhaps going to be the case.

20           In January 2018, and this is at 18444 of the  
21 transcript, "Depending what term you want, torture on one  
22 side, enhanced interrogation technique, but it seems to me" --  
23 and this is line 10 of page 18444 of the transcript -- "but it

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 seems to me that we have -- rephrase that. There should not  
2 be difficulty in establishing a timeline. I'm not looking  
3 necessarily for you to do this Mr." -- I believe he was  
4 looking at Mr. Connell, but in the transcript it looks like  
5 it's Mr. Connell, but my recollection is he was looking at the  
6 government, Mr. Ryan or Mr. Trivett -- "of when he was in  
7 custody and whether day by day each time an EIT was applied,  
8 each time whatever was applied or am I mistaken?"

9           Down farther on line 17, "We're going to see this  
10 over and over again. We have tap-danced around how they were  
11 treated, and it's all classified. I got that. But it's --  
12 you know, we're going to get there, so let's get there.  
13 That's my point."

14           It became clear in the government's proposal for the  
15 protective order -- and actually it was clear before that in  
16 September 2017 with the memorandum by Trial Counsel,  
17 Mr. Jeffrey Groharing, that we weren't going to get there. I  
18 think the defense teams probably knew that before Judge Pohl  
19 did.

20           But the moment Judge Pohl did, he gave the government  
21 the option. And Mr. Connell brought this out perfectly clear  
22 in his slides: "We can go down this road, Government, but  
23 there are -- if you go down the protective order route, there

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 are potential sanctions."

2           And so that's the choice they were given, it's the  
3 choice they took. They proposed the protective order. They  
4 got, I would submit, exactly what they wanted. They wanted to  
5 keep the secrets. They wanted to keep the secrets; they got  
6 to keep the secrets. They got to keep the defense stymied  
7 from ever learning truly what happened to Mr. Bin'Attash.

8           But there is a cost to that. And it became clear to  
9 Judge Pohl, through the development of the pleadings and the  
10 argument all through 2018, that the defense were incapable of  
11 getting the information necessary under the due process clause  
12 of the United States Constitution, under the MCA, 949j, which  
13 grants us the ability to have access to witnesses and evidence  
14 comparable to an Article III court, under international law,  
15 that we were not going to be able to get there any longer; and  
16 that a remedy had to be fashioned. And that remedy was the  
17 exclusion of the 2007 to '8 statements elicited by government  
18 agents.

19           Could I just have one moment, Your Honor?

20           MJ [Co] PARRELLA]: You may.

21           DC [MR. PERRY]: Nothing further, Your Honor. Thank you.

22           MJ [Co] PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Perry.

23           Mr. Harrington.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: Judge, for a number of years from  
2 our side of the room we have listened to the prosecution  
3 defend Judge Pohl in his decisions with respect to classified  
4 information.

5 And this morning Mr. Groharing put up slide number 9,  
6 which was an exhibit from AE 524WW, page 14, footnote 21,  
7 which listed a whole series of orders made by Judge Pohl which  
8 the prosecution apparently accepted. There were some  
9 instances where they presented classified information with  
10 summaries to him and Judge Pohl requested modified summaries  
11 or additional information in summaries, which they complied  
12 with.

13 But we reached a point where Judge Pohl didn't do  
14 what they wanted him to do, and so now it's treated in a  
15 different way. But rather than the argument Mr. Groharing  
16 made that this was an aberration, or something wrong with  
17 Judge Pohl, I think that the exhibit that he put up  
18 demonstrates the care and concern that Judge Pohl showed with  
19 each of these, and that he made an independent determination  
20 on each of these, including the decision that he made in this  
21 case. And that, coupled with the decision that he wrote,  
22 showed the care that he took in his thought, not only with the  
23 legal reasoning, but also the factual reasoning.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           Judge, I just want to say a word about what's kind of  
2 hidden in the background here of the importance of some of  
3 this -- of what is going on here. The concept in the  
4 suppression of statements of attenuation, where when something  
5 is done improperly or wrong in one situation, which may make a  
6 statement taken from an accused suppressible, that a later  
7 statement can be admitted because it's attenuated from the  
8 first.

9           And that underlies the argument that the government  
10 wants to make here. They want to attenuate what happened in  
11 the black sites from the statements that were taken in early  
12 2007.

13           And we have lived with, for years, this euphemism of  
14 what's called a clean team. And apparently that's to separate  
15 the agents who did the questioning in February of 2007 from  
16 those who did the questioning in the black sites, and I guess  
17 they would be called the dirty team.

18           But one of the -- one of the arguments here is that  
19 there really is no attenuation, and that's a decision that  
20 you're going to have to make, which means that you're going to  
21 have to hear things that happened in the black sites and make  
22 a determination of whether it was attenuated, whether it was  
23 even possibly -- could it be attenuated.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And we have a situation where you're going to hear  
2 about psychiatrists who examined our clients, certainly my  
3 client, where medication was given to him before the clean  
4 team statement, heavy-duty medication given to him by  
5 psychiatrists who never asked him one question about where he  
6 had been the four years before he came to Guantanamo or one  
7 question about what had happened to him before he came to  
8 Guantanamo.

9           And so we have a situation where Mr. Groharing says,  
10 bring it on. You make up whatever you want to bring on and  
11 bring it on, and we'll stipulate to it. But the purpose of  
12 that is to keep it as dry as he possibly can.

13           I listened to him this morning read the excerpts from  
14 the FBI -- or the CIA reports about Mr. Mohammad. And I said  
15 to myself, "Did you" -- to myself, "Did you get any kind of a  
16 visceral reaction from that?" And the answer from me was no.  
17 Now, maybe that's because I have been dealing with this stuff  
18 for a long time.

19           And you, as a judge, are not going to decide a case  
20 based on emotion. But emotion is important in this, because  
21 emotion helps for you to understand intellectually how you  
22 have to analyze this.

23           And I thought to myself, if I were going to write a

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 novel, is that the way I would write it if I wanted somebody  
2 to understand how it happened? If I was a plaintiff's lawyer  
3 and I went in front of a jury and I wanted them to award my  
4 client damages for the suffering that my client incurred in  
5 some accident case or whatever, is that the way I would  
6 present it to a jury? The answer is no. You have to be able  
7 to present the feelings to the jury.

8           And a couple of references have been made to  
9 Mr. Castle. And before Mr. Castle came, I saw that he was  
10 Acting General Counsel to the Secretary of Defense of the  
11 United States, an enormously important position. I read a  
12 declaration from him. Whether I agreed with it or not,  
13 written out logically and professionally and all the rest of  
14 that.

15           And Mr. Castle came in here, and after spending 8 to  
16 12 hours with Mr. Ryan, couldn't remember anything. He had  
17 the ability to go look for things, get information from people  
18 to refresh his recollection and couldn't do it. On the  
19 witness stand he told us he was present when Attorney General  
20 Jeff Sessions called Secretary Mattis, got him out of this  
21 enormously important meeting, and he couldn't remember  
22 anything about it.

23           It's not just a question of trying to attack

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Mr. Castle and his memory here, but we didn't know that he was  
2 in that meeting. We learned that when he was on the stand.  
3 We don't need to be learning things from witnesses while  
4 they're on the stand if there's an ability for us to find that  
5 out ahead of time. And it seems to me that it's an enormous  
6 waste of your resources and your time if we are doing  
7 discovery while we are questioning witnesses here in the  
8 courtroom.

9 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: But on the other hand,  
10 Mr. Harrington -- I mean, I know this has been discussed in  
11 the past, is -- obviously the commission can't direct  
12 interviews. I mean, it would be ideal, but I'm sure everybody  
13 is aware, given who these individuals are, that they probably  
14 are reluctant to agree to defense interviews for very obvious  
15 reasons.

16 So with that, I mean it seems to the commission that  
17 if they are relevant and necessary, ordering their production  
18 to testify may be the only way to get that testimony. Would  
19 you agree?

20 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: It can be, Judge, but the decision  
21 from Judge Pohl puts the burden for that right back where it  
22 belongs. Not with you, but with the government, to make this  
23 decision of whether they want to go back and revisit this

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 issue and see if they can talk to their client about a  
2 different way forward with this. And that's what Judge Pohl  
3 decided: You have a choice. If you want to claim this, then  
4 there is a price to be paid. And that's what he said.

5           And we have to go back to the premise of this. I  
6 mean, we talked -- I read the rules here and attempted to  
7 learn the rules about military courts and all the rest of this  
8 stuff. I'm trying to keep people on an equal footing, right?

9           But go back to the principles of the right to present  
10 a defense, to compulsory process, which doesn't exist here.  
11 It doesn't exist in this court. Those are fundamental Sixth  
12 Amendment Constitutional rights which should be the starting  
13 point, not something that we have to come in and argue for.  
14 They should be the starting point. And I think that's what  
15 Judge Pohl's decision does, is it validates that and it  
16 recognizes that.

17           Judge, what we have in front of you right now is we  
18 have an appeal from the government. Unlike us, when we lose a  
19 decision, we can't appeal. They have a remedy here. This is  
20 not a reconsideration motion; this is an appeal. And it's not  
21 placed in the right court. It belongs in a court that they  
22 have the ability to go to.

23           Thank you, Judge.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Harrington.

2 Mr. Ruiz, and before you start, I'd just like to make  
3 a comment. I mean, I don't want to inhibit the defense's  
4 ability to continue to get some work done while we're doing  
5 these oral arguments, but just as a reminder, to keep the  
6 distractions to a minimum. The in and out of court, it's  
7 frankly disrespectful, I think, to those who are up here at  
8 the podium.

9 So I understand that there is going to be some  
10 movement, some discussion, but it's starting to become a  
11 little bit of a distraction, at least for the commission.

12 Thank you, Mr. Ruiz. You may proceed.

13 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: Yes, Judge.

14 Judge, in the 524 series, the relevant pleading on  
15 behalf of Mr. al Hawsawi would have been 524T (MAH). It was  
16 filed on April 9th, 2018, and at the time was our response to  
17 the government's notice of proposed protective order.

18 In that pleading we set forth our relevant objections  
19 before the commission as to why we thought that those  
20 restrictions would irreparably impair our ability to prepare  
21 our case and to do the type of investigative function that we  
22 needed to do, particularly in respect to witnesses.

23 The way that we view this motion and this decision by

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Judge Pohl is we view it as a long-running conclusion to what  
2 we on Mr. al Hawsawi's team tried to put before the commission  
3 as the problem of national security and the conflict of  
4 national security, the tension, for lack of a better term,  
5 between national security claim and due process.

6 And I would also direct your attention, Your Honor --  
7 we cite this in the pleading that I have just referenced as  
8 footnote number 1 to our motion series 367 because we think  
9 that this ties back into the context, the nature, and  
10 certainly the history of this case.

11 So AE 367, very briefly, was in fact the motion  
12 series filed by Mr. al Hawsawi that placed at issue the  
13 tension, the inherent tension between national security  
14 interests and due process violations as we saw them time and  
15 time and time and time again.

16 Now, I would subject -- I would submit to you, please  
17 read it. It's a lengthy series. However, I think that the  
18 most salient point to come from that is that it was all about  
19 this tension. And time after time after time after time,  
20 different issues arose that we supplemented that motion with,  
21 but it was always essentially the same issue. Different  
22 facts, same issue: The conflict and the tension between  
23 national security interests of the government and the tension

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 between the due process rights of a defendant in a capital  
2 case.

3           And that is what this decision is. This decision by  
4 Judge Pohl is a solution, is somewhat of a resolution to that  
5 conflict and that tension between national security interests  
6 and due process rights of Mr. al Hawsawi. It didn't come in  
7 367, but it came in some measure in this ruling by Judge Pohl.

8           And I understand your question. Counsel have, I  
9 think, responded to your question about the suppression issue  
10 and why not wait until we get to that suppression issue to see  
11 what's actually available. I'm not going to beat the fallen  
12 horse, but I do want to accentuate and affirm what my  
13 colleagues have said that this really is not a suppression  
14 issue that flows from an analysis based on coercion or torture  
15 or the attenuation of the statements.

16           There is certainly -- there was certainly that  
17 potential for that type of issue, but that's not what this is.  
18 It's not what it was. This was a remedy to resolve that  
19 inherent tension between the national security concern and a  
20 due process right violation, and Judge Pohl balanced those  
21 interests and came up with this determination.

22           The part that I want to focus on is one that we touch  
23 on in 524T, which is not so much the details that flow from

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the witnesses. I think you've heard -- and I agree and concur  
2 with the argument about the rich and the vivid narrative.  
3 Those are the details that flow from the witnesses.

4           What I want to spend some time talking to you about  
5 is the witnesses themselves and why the witnesses themselves  
6 and the restrictions that we have for interviewing those  
7 witnesses cannot be ever reconciled. Quite frankly, it  
8 couldn't be reconciled even at a suppression hearing, and the  
9 reason for that is the prevalent and everlasting question of  
10 torture.

11           Now, I've heard the discussion of torture along a  
12 great spectrum. And I've heard some people say, "What does  
13 torture have to do with anything?" I've also heard people  
14 say, "Torture in this case is everything. It's the central  
15 issue in this case." For my purposes, my position, our  
16 position on Mr. al Hawsawi's team is that neither of those  
17 positions quite get it right.

18           It's not the central, it's not the only issue in this  
19 case, but it's also not an issue that lacks importance, the  
20 torture of the accused in this case.

21           As I looked at it, there are primarily a number of  
22 areas where it really becomes extra-important. One would have  
23 been the suppression of the statements of the accused, and the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 question of, as Mr. Harrington has talked about, attenuation  
2 between CIA interrogations and what taint flowed to the FBI  
3 interrogations. So the suppression of the statements made  
4 themselves.

5           And then, of course, we have the mitigating aspect  
6 should Mr. al Hawsawi ever be convicted of anything, which is,  
7 of course, a question that will be settled perhaps one day if  
8 there is a trial.

9           And there may be others, but as I saw them, these  
10 were really the two areas where torture really entered into  
11 the equation, and therefore, the credibility of these  
12 witnesses as it related to each of these issues, and the  
13 extraction of vivid details from these witnesses.

14           But the problem that we identified for the commission  
15 and on behalf of Mr. al Hawsawi was the problem of  
16 investigating the background of these witnesses to test their  
17 credibility, to assess their bias, reasons they may have for  
18 why their testimony should be less credible, reasons why their  
19 testimony may be more credible, because when we assess a  
20 witness, we assess them across the wide degree of spectrum.

21           Are they likely to come across credibly? Is there  
22 evidence out there that supports that they will be a credible  
23 witness? Have they made public statements that would

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 undermine their credibility? Have they written books that  
2 would undermine their credibility or support their  
3 credibility? Have they posted statements on social media,  
4 been present at certain rallies, taken positions in public  
5 that would undermine their credibility when they come into  
6 this courtroom and testify under oath?

7           We can't do that in this case. It's an  
8 irreconcilable conflict. The restrictions that the government  
9 has put on our ability to analyze the background, the  
10 credibility of these witnesses before we engage them in  
11 cross-examination, to give meaning to the confrontation right  
12 in the Sixth Amendment promise, we can't do it under any  
13 circumstance.

14           I think Judge Pohl recognized that, and he recognized  
15 that necessarily in the context of these witnesses in the  
16 context of a suppression hearing and how the defense could  
17 possibly be in a position to really confront witnesses even in  
18 the suppression hearing to talk about their bias and their  
19 credibility or to support or to detract from that. There is  
20 no mechanism, and there was no mechanism in place for that  
21 eventuality.

22           And that is something that we -- that we certainly  
23 highlighted in argument to Judge Pohl, certainly something

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 that I think was a remedy and a balance. Because the  
2 important takeaway, I think -- and one of the important  
3 takeaways, at least from our perspective, Judge, is that I  
4 view this as a loss in a way.

5 I know the government looks at it as a loss in their  
6 respective position because their statements were suppressed,  
7 but the remedy we sought, Mr. al Hawsawi's team, all along was  
8 dismissal of the charges. The remedy we sought in the 367  
9 series was dismissal of the charges because of the question  
10 that remains and will remain unsolved, which is the fact that  
11 national security interests, as they have been applied in this  
12 case -- and that's why we have seen all of the shifting, all  
13 of the shifting definitions of what is classified, what is not  
14 classified -- and that's why a careful analysis of all of  
15 Judge Pohl's proclamations throughout indicate that it was an  
16 issue that continued to grow and continued to impact the  
17 court's analysis of the issues that were before it.

18 We asked for a dismissal because our position is, has  
19 always been, and continues to be that this case cannot  
20 reconcile those differences. It cannot reconcile both  
21 interests. And it's not to say necessarily that the  
22 government doesn't have a legitimate interest in protecting  
23 what they view as classified evidence, but there is a

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 competing interest in the due process aspects of this case, in  
2 a capital case where you have heightened scrutiny that is  
3 required. Capital jurisprudence requires, as our highest  
4 court has -- and let me be clear about this, and so that  
5 becomes the question. That was the underlying climate and  
6 that was what was driving this analysis.

7           My colleagues have done a terrific job of laying out  
8 for you, I think, the progression and the analysis of the  
9 issues and the warnings, the repeated warnings that the  
10 government had, that if they chose to go down a particular  
11 path, there were going to be repercussions or there were going  
12 to be possible remedies that the court would adhere to in that  
13 sense.

14           And even General Martins at one point in open court  
15 said, "We are not going to provide the names of the witnesses.  
16 We are not going to provide the locations of the sites." And  
17 he told Judge Pohl, he said, "We're willing to absorb the  
18 appropriate penalties for not doing this."

19           Well, Judge Pohl issued what was an appropriate  
20 remedy in this case and in this issue, and it was a  
21 suppression of these statements. And in doing that the  
22 government, not true to his word, was not willing to absorb  
23 those appropriate remedies because here they are, once again

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 essentially saying, Judge, if we knew it was going to be this  
2 bad, we would have tried to do more things. We would have  
3 tried to come up with another set of conditions or tried to  
4 meet the defense halfway.

5           And the commission should just say this is it. There  
6 are no more second chances, there are no more third, fourth,  
7 fifth, sixth, seventh or eighth chances. Judge Pohl carefully  
8 considered all of the evidence, all of the issues before this  
9 commission, and arrived at what he thought was a balance, and  
10 we think struck an appropriate balance.

11           To some extent, granted, as I've said, we do think  
12 dismissal would be an appropriate remedy because of the  
13 irreconcilable conflict that we have with our ability to test  
14 the credibility of these witnesses in a cross-examination,  
15 confrontation, Sixth Amendment analysis.

16           That's all I have, Judge.

17           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Ruiz.

18           Does defense counsel who have their clients here --  
19 it looks like if we break now we could take a 15-minute break  
20 and incorporate prayer into that; is that correct?

21           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, sir.

22           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. So we will go ahead and take 15  
23 minutes and we will come back in. The commission is in

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 recess.

2 [The R.M.C. 803 session recessed at 1439, 15 November 2018.]

3 [The R.M.C. 803 session was called to order at 1505,  
4 15 November 2018.]

5 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: This commission is called back to  
6 order. All parties present when the commission recessed are  
7 again present.

8 Counsel, I'd note that the commission directed a  
9 15-minute recess. We're now at 25 minutes. I did so on the  
10 representation of counsel. So I just please ask in the future  
11 that you accurately represent; otherwise -- I want to continue  
12 to accommodate, but there's limits.

13 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Yes, sir. I apologize. It's really my  
14 fault. And I understood what you were saying, and I'll do  
15 everything I can to make sure it doesn't happen again.

16 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Nevin.

17 Okay. So with respect to 524, just for the parties'  
18 edification, my intent is to allow the government their  
19 rebuttal argument since they have the burden, but we will not  
20 be doing any further argument because I understand that we  
21 still have -- we still have to get to 555. And I know the  
22 importance of how much that means to everybody to have an  
23 opportunity to oral argue that in open court, so I want to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 afford the opportunity to do that. Okay.

2 With that, Mr. Groharing.

3 TC [MR. GROHARING]: Thank you, Your Honor, and I only  
4 have a few points to make. First, I apologize to the  
5 translators. I understand I was talking too quickly and  
6 wasn't paying attention to the light, so my apologies on that.  
7 I'll do better this time.

8 Judge, the first point I'd like to make is that I  
9 heard a couple of different counsel comment on the fact that  
10 it's the prerogative of the government to choose whether or  
11 not to disclose. What that fails to take into account is the  
12 whole purpose of why CIPA was enacted.

13 That's the exact dilemma that CIPA was enacted to  
14 fix, where we had classified information that the United  
15 States could not disclose, and there had to be a means to come  
16 up with another solution to still allow justice to be achieved  
17 in cases while protecting the rights of the accused when  
18 classified information is involved.

19 That requires judges to engage with parties in a  
20 clear manner to come up with a workable solution. That did  
21 not happen here.

22 What the judge must do is clearly state what the  
23 costs are; in this case, disclosing the identities of CIA

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 officers. It's at that point that the process starts, which  
2 really didn't happen here at all.

3 I agree with counsel that judges should be hesitant  
4 to reconsider, but in this case it's necessary to correct  
5 clear errors and the manifest injustice that would result from  
6 leaving 524LL in place.

7 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Groharing, just to clarify, the  
8 government -- what's the government's position, are we under  
9 949p-4 or p-6 here?

10 TC [MR. GROHARING]: The United States sought relief under  
11 949p-4. We invoked 949p-4 to request the protective order,  
12 M.C.R.E. 505(f). We actually invoked M.C.R.E. 505(e), (f) as  
13 well as 701 in our 524L, the motion for the protective order.

14 What I would say is you have to look at all of the  
15 provisions of CIPA, all the provisions of M.C.R.E. 505  
16 together, holistically, and protect information cradle to  
17 grave throughout the course of the case.

18 So there are certainly some protections that would  
19 overlap with different phases of the trial. I think you can  
20 make an argument that p-6 would apply under these  
21 circumstances. The authority the government, though, thinks  
22 is most appropriate is p-4 or M.C.R.E. 505(f).

23 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: But when we're talking about

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 inhibiting the defense's ability to investigate and the  
2 subsequent disclosure potentially of the identities, would  
3 that not be under p-6?

4 TC [MR. GROHARING]: I think you could get there  
5 eventually. What 701(f)(7) says is that once the government  
6 is aware of the classified information at issue, and the  
7 government seeks a protective order to propose a summary or  
8 substitute to put the defense in a substantially similar  
9 position, if that fails, that takes you to the sanctions that  
10 are held in M.C.R.E. 505(h)(6).

11 But that hasn't happened here. We are way before  
12 that process. We are still at the point where the judge has  
13 not even said what classified information is at issue that we  
14 are required to turn over. So that's how you look at this in  
15 the context of the government's request for a protective  
16 order.

17 Assuming you take the protective order out of the  
18 equation, the protective order goes away, at that point the  
19 judge could then advise the government of what effect, if any,  
20 there are on classification guidance that the government has  
21 given the defense to follow. Does any of that prevent the  
22 defense from, in the judge's mind, receiving a fair trial?

23 At that point, again, the United States would be

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 allowed to propose some procedure that would allow the defense  
2 to accomplish what the military judge believes is necessary  
3 while still protecting that classified information.

4 Our objections are that we fast-forwarded to the end  
5 of the sanction process without going through any steps -- or  
6 the appropriate steps along the way. And I think that goes to  
7 my next couple of points that I wanted to make.

8 Mr. Connell talked about both the March arguments and  
9 the April arguments. We -- and I think a careful review of  
10 the transcript doesn't support his argument that all parties  
11 agree that we were where Mr. Connell now thinks we were in the  
12 process.

13 That's a great position for the defense to take now,  
14 after they've received the windfall of a suppression order.  
15 But it certainly wasn't the clearly articulated position by  
16 anyone at that time, other than a few comments in arguments,  
17 but it certainly wasn't the position by the military judge  
18 that's reflected in the record, and it wasn't the position by  
19 the government. So I would ask the judge to take a very  
20 careful look at those transcripts, to the extent those  
21 arguments have been made.

22 Briefly, Mr. Connell mentioned 524V Attachment B. I  
23 would ask the judge again to review those pleadings. That

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 request for advice that was provided by the defense was very  
2 broad in nature. The government responded to that specific  
3 request in a very broad fashion as well.

4           There certainly are circumstances where -- and he  
5 refers to the double-blind possibility where there could be an  
6 identification used that wouldn't disclose classified. But in  
7 the context of how the question was asked, the response was  
8 appropriate and it would not reflect inconsistent guidance.  
9 So that's 524V Attachment B. It contains both the request  
10 from Mr. Connell and the government's response.

11           With respect to the inconsistency of rulings, that  
12 was addressed in a footnote in the ruling. This is a critical  
13 issue, a critical matter for the judge to resolve in squaring  
14 the order in 524LL in the ruling and all of the prior  
15 decisions. With respect to the judge, it warrants much more  
16 attention than a footnote reference in this very important  
17 order.

18           The protections that the government sought in all of  
19 those numerous orders that we achieved from the judge were  
20 based on declarations filed that explain the significance of  
21 the information in protecting the identities of CIA persons.  
22 It appears in 524LL that the judge threw that aside and  
23 decided that protection of identities is no longer required.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And the effect of that would be to reverse all of  
2 those prior rulings, and he appears to have done so without  
3 even mentioning it, without even acknowledging that that's the  
4 effect of his order.

5           And again, I go back to parties should not be  
6 guessing what judges are doing in orders. It needs to be  
7 clear. All parties need to understand, parties and appellate  
8 courts, what was done so they're able to analyze it and take  
9 appropriate actions.

10           The government respectfully disagrees with the level  
11 of detail. Again, we're talking about details that you would  
12 need, Your Honor, in deciding a motion to suppress. That's  
13 what is at issue here. That's what the military judge relied  
14 upon to issue his ruling.

15           And so there are tremendous details, and certainly of  
16 a nature that would put the military judge in a position to  
17 understand the circumstances of detention and the effects that  
18 detention has had. And as we heard from counsel, there will  
19 be plenty of experts coming in to talk about what those  
20 effects are in the present day.

21           And so even if they had no other information, which  
22 they certainly still have the opportunity to follow the  
23 Protective Order #4 protocol, to learn additional information

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 or call witnesses, if necessary. That's ample information and  
2 ample ability to present whatever evidence they need to  
3 present to file a motion to suppress and litigate that matter.

4 Counsel referenced -- they've said this a couple of  
5 times about, you know, some CIA officer who's written a book  
6 whose connection with the CIA RDI program is classified or  
7 some kind of suggestion that there are folks out there writing  
8 books who are the people that we're talking about. That's  
9 nonsense.

10 The identities that we are trying to protect here are  
11 not people who are out writing books. They do not want their  
12 identities disclosed. So that is a red herring, and, quite  
13 frankly, there has never been any evidence to suggest that  
14 anyone like that actually exists with respect to this case.

15 The government has never said no to live testimony.  
16 There was a reference to that -- that the military judge might  
17 believe that's a change in position from the government. I  
18 don't recall at any point ever the government indicating that  
19 we are opposed to live testimony at all costs. In pleading or  
20 on the record, I am not familiar with the government ever  
21 taking that position.

22 Judge, there's also some confusion on just the timing  
23 of certain matters. Mr. Connell represented that the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 September memo, the September 2017 memo where we provided the  
2 RDI index and the protocol to contact witnesses was in  
3 response to AE 502. That's simply not the case.

4 That memo was the conclusion of approval of  
5 discovery, application of Bates numbers to that discovery,  
6 indexing of all of those materials, and assigning UFIs where  
7 appropriate to the particular discovery. It had nothing to do  
8 with 502 as far as when, why or how that was issued.

9 And our response in 502 was if you want to suppress  
10 these statements, you need to file a motion to suppress. That  
11 was the position that the government had taken. Mr. Connell  
12 had indicated he wanted to call these witnesses but had not  
13 filed a motion to suppress the testimony.

14 Our position is if we are going to have a motion to  
15 suppress based on the voluntariness and reliability of a  
16 statement, it needs to be done once. We're not going to do it  
17 every time that testimony would be necessary for every  
18 particular motion. That was our written response to his  
19 request in 502.

20 Mr. Harrington talked about the necessity to have a  
21 visceral reaction to anything presented. I would respectfully  
22 suggest that's inappropriate for a military judge. As you  
23 well know, these issues should be decided on the facts, not on

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 whether or not testimony or evidence is presented in a  
2 visceral manner to attempt to convince the judge of the merits  
3 of a position. It should be simply based on the facts,  
4 whether things happened, what effect that may have had on  
5 somebody; ultimately, with respect to the statements, whether  
6 or not any of the accused in 2007 could give a voluntary and  
7 reliable statement when questioned by the FBI.

8           Mr. Harrington also mentioned writing a novel. You  
9 know, he would want to write this more like a novel. We've  
10 asked him to. Go ahead and write your novel, Defense. We  
11 will likely agree with everything that's in it, agree that  
12 it's true, and let them use it for whatever benefit they feel  
13 it gives them in the commission. Again, the only caveat we've  
14 had is that it's tethered to reality, which is quite a lot of  
15 leeway for the defense to have.

16           Mr. Harrington mentioned the compulsory process does  
17 not exist. Obviously, that's not the case. The judge has the  
18 ability to compel witnesses. Defense can follow the 703  
19 process and require witness production in this commission.  
20 It's happened a number of times already in this commission.  
21 You have every bit the ability to do that to make sure  
22 witnesses are here, if necessary.

23           Mr. Ruiz talked about witness credibility. Judge,

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 you need to remember that the witnesses that we're talking  
2 about are defense witnesses. These aren't government  
3 witnesses, none of them. We don't intend to call any of these  
4 people as witnesses, and so their bias really isn't in  
5 question.

6           They're very much situated like the witnesses in  
7 Mezain, I would suggest, and there are, you know, options for  
8 the judge. To the extent that the defense wants to show bias,  
9 they can do so. An instruction might be appropriate. If they  
10 become an adverse witness, cross-examination as opposed to  
11 direct examination, might be appropriate.

12           The government has no intention of undermining  
13 anything that these witnesses would say on behalf of the  
14 defense. Again, we're not contesting these matters, and so we  
15 don't intend to impeach them. So the idea that the defense  
16 needs to go and conduct extended background research or things  
17 of that nature on covert CIA officers because they are  
18 testifying on the defense's behalf is simply not required by  
19 the law.

20           Finally, Judge, Mr. Harrington mentioned that this  
21 motion to reconsider was in the wrong court; that it should be  
22 an appeal, not a motion to reconsider. And we respectfully  
23 disagree.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           What we are trying to do is give the commission an  
2 option to correct what are clear errors that were committed by  
3 Judge Pohl, and I say that with no disrespect to Judge Pohl.  
4 Judge Pohl served on this case for a very long time, and he  
5 was fond -- and you'll see over and over in the record of  
6 saying that he was a process guy. And what I would say with  
7 respect to Judge Pohl is that in this case the process failed;  
8 that he didn't follow the required process.

9           When you look at the order and when you look at the  
10 arguments and all of the pleadings on this, the parties are  
11 grasping to try to figure out what the judge did in this  
12 order. That should not be the case, especially considering  
13 the significance of what's at issue in this motion.

14           It should not be the case that parties are grabbing a  
15 sentence here from the record or a sentence there from the  
16 record, a sentence from the order. The parties need to know  
17 exactly what the judge did, and you simply can't by looking at  
18 this ruling. And I don't say that meaning any disrespect to  
19 Judge Pohl. But the United States has a right to know what  
20 classified information is at issue so we can weigh our  
21 options, and we were just prevented from doing that in this  
22 case.

23           So I disagree that appeal is the correct place for

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 this motion. This is the place right now. It can be fixed.  
2 We have given you a roadmap to fix it, and we would ask you to  
3 do that and avoid the delay that would be associated with an  
4 appeal.

5 In reality they would -- the Court of Military  
6 Commission Review would have this order and they would be  
7 struggling to make sense of it just like we are. And the  
8 likely result of that, a likely result of that is to kick it  
9 back down here after many months and wasting valuable time for  
10 this commission.

11 So, Judge, you have the ability to fix this order.  
12 We would ask that you reconsider the order and issue  
13 Protective Order #4, rescinding the portion that suppressed  
14 the statements to the FBI.

15 Judge, those are the only comments I have, unless you  
16 have questions.

17 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Groharing, with respect to your  
18 last point, Mr. Connell used the term "horizontal deference,"  
19 and it's also, I believe, in Mr. Harrington's brief to the  
20 court, not that specific term, but the similar concept. Then  
21 you made the point that Judge Pohl served on this case for a  
22 very long time.

23 So from the government's perspective, does it make

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 any difference that this motion to reconsider is now before an  
2 entirely new judge?

3 TC [MR. GROHARING]: Well, I don't think so, Your Honor.  
4 I mean, I think it would be easier to, with the clarification  
5 portion of it -- again, I don't know what, if any, access the  
6 commission has to Judge Pohl. Obviously, it would be easier  
7 for Judge Pohl to opine on some of those particular questions  
8 that the government asked in 524NN.

9 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I guess my point, though, is legally,  
10 under that concept of horizontal deference, should I afford  
11 horizontal deference, for lack of a better term, to Judge  
12 Pohl's ruling?

13 TC [MR. GROHARING]: I don't think so, Judge. I think you  
14 should look at it like any other motion to reconsider, whether  
15 it's by a prior judge or by a subsequent judge.

16 What -- part of what makes some of the errors most  
17 egregious, though, is Judge Pohl's time on the case and  
18 apparent disregard, or lack of consideration of many of the  
19 things that have happened throughout the course of the case,  
20 the history of the case, the inability to square all of these  
21 prior rulings by Judge Pohl with the present ruling. Some of  
22 that makes it more of an egregious error by the fact it's the  
23 same person that's issuing those two clearly contrasting

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 opinions.

2           So to answer your question, no, I think that the  
3 judge should look at it just like any other motion to  
4 reconsider, the same as if you would have issued the order in  
5 the first place.

6           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I understand. Thank you.

7           TC [MR. GROHARING]: Real briefly, Judge, can I be excused  
8 from the courtroom? I have a matter to attend to elsewhere.

9           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: You may.

10          Okay. We will now take up the matter of AE 555. What I  
11 would like to do is just to focus counsel. This is obviously  
12 not the first time we've heard oral argument. There's been  
13 some on the base motion, some on some collateral motions, some  
14 orally here in court, some in writing.

15          So what I'd ask for, to the extent that you can focus  
16 comments, I'd ask they be focused specifically on Mr. Castle's  
17 testimony and how that relates to where we were prior to  
18 that ----

19          LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, sir. We can do that.

20          MJ [Col PARRELLA]: ---- as opposed to just rehashing your  
21 earlier arguments.

22          LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sir, I will be using slides that I  
23 prepared before, but I rewrote the argument entirely to focus

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 on Mr. Castle, to make him the focus.

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Connell. So we can go  
3 ahead, if you have those ready, we can bring up the document  
4 feed.

5 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: I would request that the military  
6 commission -- I proffer to the military commission AE  
7 555JJJ (AAA), which are the unredacted version of the slides.  
8 The military commission and the parties have those. The  
9 redacted version of the slides is AE 555JJJ (AAA Sup), which  
10 is DISO Exhibit 555-42. Those are the ones that we will be  
11 displaying, the redacted slides.

12 I would request the feed from Table 4 and permission  
13 to display the slides to the parties in the gallery.

14 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: You may do so.

15 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Thank you. I'll start while that's  
16 coming up, Your Honor.

17 Mr. Castle demonstrated the critical importance of  
18 witness testimony in understanding the facts which surround  
19 the termination of Mr. Rishikof. We learned from him a lot  
20 of thing -- confirmed a lot of things that we thought were  
21 true, and we learned that a lot of things that the government  
22 had suggested were true were at least not true in the way that  
23 they had proposed.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           Mr. Castle confirmed some key propositions proffered  
2 by the defense over the course of this litigation. First of  
3 those ----

4           Do you need a copy, sir? I'm sure we have one.

5           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: If you have some, that will be great.  
6 Thank you.

7           As you were, Mr. Connell. I have them right here.

8 Very good.

9           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Thank you, sir.

10           One of those, which we only had evidence from  
11 Mr. Brown via Lieutenant Newman, was that Michael Vozzo was  
12 the primary Office of General Counsel liaison to the Office of  
13 the Chief Prosecutor. We learned that at 21141, page 21151,  
14 page 21164 to '65 and page 21172 of -- all citations will be  
15 to the unofficial transcript.

16           We learned, as the defense had argued, that there was  
17 a, quote, constant flow of communication between the CA and  
18 the Office of General Counsel. In the record at 21183, 21205,  
19 and 21258.

20           We learned that various elements of the Office of  
21 General Counsel were briefed many times on the COAs, including  
22 the pretrial agreements that ultimately formed the basis for  
23 the 12 or 13 December Management Memorandum.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           The way Mr. Castle described it at 21205 was that he  
2 was always talking about his COAs, including the possibility  
3 of putting that in a written document, which is also at 21205.

4           We learned a lot more about the call from  
5 Attorney General Mattis to -- excuse me, from  
6 Attorney General Sessions to Secretary of Defense Mattis on  
7 October 13th of 2013 [sic]. We didn't learn everything, but  
8 we learned more. And we learned that Deputy Secretary of  
9 Defense Shanahan had authorized Mr. Rishikof to consult the  
10 Department of Justice.

11           So let's back up a little bit, look at this timeline  
12 and what changed in the testimony of Mr. Castle.

13           We learned early in the case, from the testimony of  
14 Lieutenant Newman, that President Obama was frustrated and he  
15 wanted solutions -- that testimony comes at 20775 to '78 --  
16 where Mr. Work looked and he found Mr. Rishikof.

17           Mr. Work asked -- the Deputy Secretary of Defense  
18 asked Mr. Rishikof to report directly to him. And it's easy  
19 to see how Mr. Rishikof did so. He was reporting straight to  
20 the department -- the Deputy Secretary of Defense. That's  
21 found at 20794.

22           From the beginning, however, this was a classic power  
23 struggle between the Office of the Chief Prosecutor and its

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 ally, the Office of General Counsel, and the Office of the  
2 Convening Authority. The convening authority's office, on its  
3 part, thought that the Office of the Chief Prosecutor, I quote  
4 here, was out of control. That's at 2078 -- excuse me, 20780.  
5 And that the Office of General Counsel was inappropriately  
6 influenced by the Office of the Chief Prosecutor, also at  
7 20780, especially through Mr. Vozzo, but also through  
8 Mr. Easton and Mr. Newman.

9           One thing we learned from Mr. Castle that we never  
10 knew was that in the Office of General Counsel, in fact  
11 reviewing his declaration that he submitted to this is, Karen  
12 Hecker. Karen Hecker, who is actually a prosecutor in this  
13 case.

14           If you look at AE 003K, that is her designation, her  
15 detailing as a prosecutor in this case. She has appeared on  
16 the record. And it demonstrates how closely aligned the  
17 Office of the General Counsel is with the Office of the Chief  
18 Prosecutor, certainly not something that we knew before.

19           So there are -- the position that I am here to  
20 advance today is that the military commission has plenty of  
21 evidence to grant this motion, but it does not have sufficient  
22 evidence to deny the motion.

23           If we -- there are a lot of witnesses which are still

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 pending before the military commission in AE 555R and 555CC.

2 There are two -- there's one if we check off Mr. Castle.

3 The -- I'll try that again -- check off Mr. Castle.

4 Judge Pohl had ordered in AE 555P that Mr. Rishikof  
5 testify as well. There are a lot of other witnesses that need  
6 to testify, and I'm going to be talking specifically about the  
7 relationship of these other witnesses that are necessary at  
8 least to rule against us on this motion, and -- I know that I  
9 have a fly crawling on my forehead, I apologize -- as well as  
10 the need for Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown especially to testify.

11 Moving quickly through the -- through the  
12 organization chart that Mr. Castle laid out for us, in  
13 January -- the personnel changes over time. In January 2007,  
14 Ash Carter, Secretary of Defense; Mr. Work is DEPSECDEF;  
15 Jennifer O'Connor is general counsel; Mr. Easton is legal  
16 counsel; but there remains the same, the chief prosecutor, and  
17 the trial team coordinator, Mr. Vozzo. Over time it changes  
18 with the change of administration.

19 Secretary Mattis comes in. Deputy Secretary Shanahan  
20 comes in. Mr. -- the legal advisor is realigned from the  
21 acting general counsel to the convening authority, and  
22 Mr. Castle takes over as acting general counsel.

23 In January 2018, December-January time frame, there

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 is a transition from Mr. Easton to Mr. Newman.

2 Now, one of those items, Mr. Vozzo, makes a  
3 significant appearance in the testimony of Mr. Castle, and  
4 also in the 26 January 2018 statement from -- excuse me, memo  
5 from Professor Jenks to Mr. Castle.

6 Mr. Castle testified about this basis or this idea  
7 that Mr. Rishikof had not acted appropriately by revoking a  
8 GS-15 DoD OGC attorney's workspace. Mr. Castle testified at  
9 21262 to '63 that this was Mr. Vozzo.

10 And it's significant because it links up with the  
11 testimony of Lieutenant Newman regarding what Mr. Brown said  
12 about Mr. Vozzo, which is found at 20788 to '89 in the  
13 transcript; that this person, Mr. Vozzo, used CA spaces even  
14 though he was an essential part or an invaluable part of the  
15 prosecution team. And he did so -- he used his access to make  
16 disparaging remarks about the attorneys in the case.

17 This is one perfect example of our central theory as  
18 to why Mr. Rishikof was fired, that he exercised too much  
19 independent legal judgment; that he -- this is not -- it has  
20 never been our claim that he was fired simply because he  
21 considered pretrial agreements. It is, rather, that -- and  
22 this is a theme which runs through all of Mr. Castle's  
23 testimony as well as Lieutenant Newman's testimony, as well as

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the testimony of the witnesses to come, that he acted with too  
2 much independence.

3           This is simply one example of how he, Mr. Rishikof,  
4 and Mr. Brown, wanted independence from the Office of the  
5 Chief Prosecutor and the Office of General Counsel by  
6 separating CA spaces from OGC -- from prosecution-aligned OGC  
7 attorneys.

8           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: And your position would be that that  
9 would constitute his legal judgment, like a judicial action or  
10 a quasi-judicial action?

11           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sir, our position as to what is a  
12 judicial or quasi-judicial action is the application of law to  
13 facts. That's the decision that comes from -- that has been  
14 passed down from the Supreme Court from many of these times.

15           It may not be that that particular independent action  
16 was the application of law to facts, though it probably was.  
17 Assessing a conflict of interest is a classic thing for an  
18 attorney to do.

19           Our position, instead, is that the consistent  
20 exercise of a legal -- independent legal strategy by  
21 Mr. Rishikof is what led to his termination eventually.

22           One of those examples is -- or that was really --  
23 there was another example that we learned about from

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Mr. Castle at 21175, and he said that there was an event that  
2 the convening authority had tried to board an aircraft to  
3 Guantanamo and the Secretary had to call and stop him.

4 That actually demonstrates the need for other  
5 witnesses because Mr. Brown and -- I am certain, and  
6 Mr. Rishikof, I suspect, would testify that that event did not  
7 occur; that there was no time that he tried to board an  
8 aircraft without authorization and that the Secretary had to  
9 call and stop him. That was one of really only the two events  
10 which were initially briefed to Mr. Castle.

11 But the -- other than boarding, this somewhat  
12 mythical boarding of an aircraft and his plea exploration, the  
13 key event in September 2017 which was briefed to Mr. Castle  
14 was the fast boat incident.

15 If you will remember, he asked for opinions. There  
16 are really three things that come up: This boarding of an  
17 aircraft, he is exploring pleas, and the fast boat incident.  
18 That's found in the record at 21175 to '76. And it's a  
19 perfect example of the exercise of independent legal judgment  
20 which ran him afoul of the Office of the Chief Prosecutor and  
21 the Office of General Counsel.

22 This Lieutenant Newman described this same event that  
23 Mr. Castle testified about. Mr. Newman's -- Lieutenant

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Newman's testimony is at 20781 through 20785, and what occurs  
2 is that, according to AE 555KK, is that Admiral Cashman  
3 cancels the independent trial judiciary transportation in late  
4 June, early July of 2017.

5           At that point the question arises what are we -- what  
6 are they going to do about this? And there are two  
7 independent legal entities who have opinions about that: The  
8 Office of the Chief Prosecutor has an independent legal  
9 judgment that they may exercise, and the convening authority  
10 is supposed to have an independent legal judgment that they  
11 may exercise. On this occasion those legal judgments  
12 diverged.

13           And so what happens is described in AE 555KK, which  
14 is DISO Exhibit 40.

15           May I have access to the document camera?

16           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: You may.

17           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: According to Mr. Brown, on 12 July  
18 2017, at around 1000, Brigadier General Martins had filed a  
19 motion, AE 379A -- and this is in the Nashiri case, not the --  
20 we attached it to our brief, just we put it in the record, but  
21 this is in the Nashiri case -- with the military commission  
22 that falsely stated the convening authority supported  
23 providing a utility boat to transport the judge across

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Guantanamo Bay for hearings.

2           At 0630 that morning Brigadier General Martins had  
3 e-mailed me, that is he was, quote, prepared to change the  
4 language in the filing to reflect the CA's endorsement of his  
5 position, indicating that he knew he didn't have it at the  
6 time.

7           I'm slowing down for the interpreter.

8           At 0820 I replied to his e-mail -- this is Mr. Brown  
9 speaking -- indicating I was still sorting out the materials  
10 he sent me to fit into the range of available options. I also  
11 noted that he had failed to include information on the appeal.  
12 This is an appeal that the convening authority wanted in the  
13 9/11 case. Without other coordination from the OCA, Brigadier  
14 General Martins has filed AE 379A at 1000.

15           The afternoon of 12 July '17, after we noted the  
16 filing had been completed with the inaccurate reflection of  
17 the CA's opinion, we had a teleconference to discuss this  
18 issue. Certain people were following -- were present. During  
19 that conference Brigadier General Martins apologized for  
20 filing the AE 379A with false information.

21           Brigadier General Martins then proceeded in the  
22 nearly 90-minute teleconference to plead for a utility boat to  
23 be provided to the judge for the Nashiri hearing on

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 31 July '17 so that the deposition -- Mr. al Darbi -- would  
2 not be lost. He asserted that the case was hanging by a  
3 thread and would fall apart without the deposition.

4 Subsequently, on 28 July 2017, was another  
5 teleconference, and the purpose of the teleconference was to  
6 discuss how to address the military commission's judge's  
7 concerns about preventing commingling during ferry crossings  
8 at Guantanamo Bay, Cuba, focusing on this issue in the 9/11  
9 case.

10 It was our intent to have a rational discussion about  
11 a reasoned difference of opinion. Instead, according to  
12 Mr. Brown, the convening authority was treated to a series of  
13 disrespectful remarks and performance from an armory officer  
14 that would be inappropriate for any grade but was especially  
15 disheartening when exhibited by a general officer of the chief  
16 prosecutor's stature and experience.

17 During the telephone conferences, his anger,  
18 aggressive demeanor, singularly inappropriate comments and  
19 statements to the convening authority were unprofessional.  
20 They included comments such as: "You're trying to  
21 gratuitously aggravate the judge. You are acting out your  
22 authority. The most ridiculous thing causing the abatement is  
23 right here. You are being the unreasonable one. And why are

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 you busting my fucking balls?"

2           This is what Mr. Castle was testifying about. When  
3 he said that there had been a fast boat issue and he had heard  
4 that they lost testimony, this is what he was talking about.  
5 This was that -- and the testimony of Lieutenant Newman  
6 reflects this, the convening authority had one position, a  
7 legal position, that they thought that the relative power of  
8 the convening authority and the trial judiciary should be  
9 tested by appeal to the CMC.

10           The chief prosecutor, in the exercise of their  
11 independent legal judgment, had a separate opinion. Those two  
12 opinions clashed. They clashed apparently in a -- at least a  
13 harsh manner. And it was after this that the Office of  
14 General Counsel spun up on how to get rid of Mr. Rishikof.

15           Now, that wasn't the only event that aggravated the  
16 Office of General Counsel. There was also the issue of the  
17 call from General Sessions, which beautifully illustrates both  
18 the importance of the witness testimony that we've had and the  
19 witness testimony that we need.

20           The first thing that we ever actually knew, other  
21 than testimony from -- the interview of Mr. Brown about this  
22 call, came in the 26 January memo from Mr. Jenks about how to  
23 fire Mr. Rishikof.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And what the -- what we learned here, among other  
2 things from Mr. Castle, is how often Mr. Rishikof's legal  
3 strategy was discussed in the Office of General Counsel. It  
4 sounds as if it were a daily matter of discussion, not to  
5 mention the many meetings for which we lack any documentation.

6           But at the same time that Mr. Castle learned what a  
7 CA was, he learned about pretrial agreements. And that's at  
8 21174 in the record.

9           Now, Mr. Brown, when he was -- through the testimony  
10 of Lieutenant Newman, he said that he had heard -- Mr. Brown  
11 had heard from Mr. Castle that Attorney General Sessions was  
12 angry. And that's at 20804 to '05 in the record.

13           But what we learned from Mr. Castle was more detail  
14 about -- not all, but more detail about the Sessions/Mattis  
15 call.

16           We learned that Mr. Castle was physically present for  
17 the call that we didn't know; we learned that Sessions said  
18 "No deal" and something about terrorism. We learned that  
19 Mr. Castle repeated "No deal." And we learned that Mr. Castle  
20 remembers nothing else about that three- to four-minute phone  
21 call, other than a reference to the 9/11 military commissions.

22           That -- both the critical detail that we learned and  
23 the critical detail that is omitted demonstrates the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 importance of the testimony of Secretary Mattis and former  
2 Attorney General Sessions, the other two people who were  
3 present for that call.

4           Now, Mr. Castle's staff may have known about the  
5 consultation with DoJ about the PTAs prior to  
6 Attorney General Sessions' call. He testified to that at  
7 21196 to '97. But after that call, after mid -- let's see if  
8 we have the -- yes. After mid-October -- I believe it's  
9 October 13. After mid-October 2017, I quote here, We were  
10 constantly looking at this issue as to what was going on in  
11 the military commissions. And then he mentioned -- so  
12 Mr. Castle mentioned the fast boat again -- he said "and  
13 Mr. Rishikof," and he's referring to Mr. Rishikof here.

14           Quote, This is not working out and things are not  
15 going well, so we then spun up again on the possibility of  
16 terminating Harvey. And that's in the record at 21206.

17           We know that that occurred, that that spinning-up,  
18 meaning the detailed consultation and research on how to fire  
19 Mr. Rishikof began before Thanksgiving. And that's at 21208  
20 in the record. And we know that it involved numerous  
21 meetings. That's at 21209 in the record.

22           We also know that they opened -- he widened the  
23 aperture, in Mr. Castle's words, and began brainstorming as to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 OGC military strategy with respect to the military  
2 commissions -- that's at 21210 through '11 -- which resulted  
3 in the plan for disposition, which is in the record at AE  
4 555DD Attachment L, the first principle of which is firing  
5 Mr. Rishikof.

6 Now, we -- before this, from the interview of  
7 Mr. Brown, we knew that there was extensive communication  
8 between the Office of the General Counsel and Mr. Rishikof and  
9 Mr. Brown about these -- about these COAs that became the  
10 Management Memorandum.

11 This is a slide -- this is a diagram that I prepared  
12 to demonstrate how many contacts there were. The X axis is  
13 the dates on which meetings or teleconferences occurred; the  
14 Y axis is the people who were involved.

15 There is one thing that we learned from Mr. Castle  
16 that we didn't know. What we didn't know was that in  
17 September of 2017, there was another meeting. So there was  
18 actually another red block in here somewhere in the September  
19 area. Mr. Castle didn't know exactly when, but there was  
20 another meeting at which Mr. Rishikof was always going on  
21 about his COAs.

22 Now, it was Mr. Work's view that a proposal like this  
23 should have gone to the Deputy Secretary of defense because he

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 didn't want chatter in the department. That's at 20800, '801.  
2 And that makes sense, because what actually -- one of the  
3 things that we learned from Mr. Castle we didn't know is what  
4 actually happened with this Management Memorandum.

5 First, we learned that he'd heard about it ad nauseam  
6 before, but second, we learned he received it simultaneously  
7 with the Deputy Secretary of Defense; meaning he was either  
8 cc'd or some other -- he said he received it in his e-mail.  
9 That's at 21245 in the record. But what he also said was that  
10 it was essentially no harm no foul, because the memorandum was  
11 rejected as an uncoordinated memorandum.

12 Mr. Work said that if this had occurred to him, he  
13 would have simply called a meeting to discuss -- discuss the  
14 memo if he wanted to. And that's at 21248 in the record. But  
15 instead it was a situation of the OGC resented that  
16 Mr. Rishikof was acting independently. They resented that he  
17 had gone initially to the -- to the Deputy Secretary of  
18 Defense Shanahan to get permission to go to the DoJ, and they  
19 certainly resented this memorandum. Mr. Castle was quite  
20 eloquent on the topic.

21 Now, this next -- the next event that we know about  
22 is the filing of the 15 December 2017 plan for the disposition  
23 of future unprivileged enemy belligerent cases. And it's

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 important -- it is extremely important to illustrate the  
2 importance of testimony from live witnesses, because we would  
3 have thought, and the government briefed it, and for that  
4 matter the defense briefed it, too, assuming that this might  
5 have been a reaction to the 12 or 13 December Management  
6 Memorandum. But, in fact, Mr. Castle testified that this had  
7 been started long before 12 December 2017, in fact, before  
8 Thanksgiving, and was prepared independent of the Management  
9 Memorandum. That's at 21221 in the record.

10           The next event which occurs is on 4 January 2018,  
11 when Mr. Newman sends a memorandum seeking to terminate  
12 Mr. Brown. And he knew to do so, Mr. Castle testified,  
13 because, quote, We were working the issues, meaning the issues  
14 of firing Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown. That's at 21250 in the  
15 record.

16           What we previously did not know -- another thing we  
17 previously did not know was the details of contact between  
18 Mr. Castle and Admiral McPherson. This memo, the 4 January  
19 memo from Mr. Newman, seemed to be -- you would think was part  
20 of a logical set of memoranda that were leading to the firing  
21 of Mr. Rishikof. But during this time Mr. Castle testified  
22 Admiral McPherson -- excuse me, contacted Admiral McPherson  
23 and told him, in his words, about the AG call. That's at

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 21241 to '43 in the record.

2           But then he had a crisis of conscience. And he told  
3 us that that crisis of conscience occurred before the next  
4 event, which is the 12th -- let's go ahead and take a quick  
5 look at that -- which is the firing memo on the 12th, because  
6 the memo on the 12th mentions Mr. Coyne and not  
7 Admiral McPherson.

8           This crisis of conscience, I suggest, was because of  
9 the obvious and apparent unlawful influence that he was  
10 considering committing. And he described that crisis of  
11 conscience for the military commission. And he said, quote,  
12 There were other theories as to why we could terminate  
13 Mr. Rishikof, and those are intertwined with the reason why I  
14 made this proposal. That's at 21230. "But the thoughts that  
15 we were having beforehand might not be correct." That's at  
16 21231.

17           So he stopped the process of terminating  
18 Mr. Rishikof -- the same citation -- and pulled the  
19 memorandum, this one and the one from the 4th. And that's at  
20 21234.

21           I suggest that this is an admission by conduct of  
22 what a reasonable person with knowledge of all the facts would  
23 think. The ultimate test of unlawful influence does not

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 involve whether Mr. Castle could square with his conscience  
2 after -- after extraordinary struggle the issue of whether he  
3 could think of a reason and could mentally set aside a  
4 different reason for firing Mr. Rishikof. Rather, this is  
5 part of a continuing struggle between the Office of the  
6 Convening Authority and the Office of the Chief Prosecutor and  
7 the Office of General Counsel over what level of independence  
8 can the convening authority have.

9           As Mr. Castle put it repeatedly, Mr. Castle wanted  
10 all their ships to be heading in the same direction. Pursuing  
11 that metaphor, Mr. Rishikof wanted to be the captain of his  
12 own ship and decide what direction he was going to go in, and  
13 that's what -- the authority he has both under the Military  
14 Commissions Act and the Regulation for Trial by Military  
15 Commission to exercise ----

16           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: You would agree it's not an unfettered  
17 right, I mean?

18           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: No, sir, it's not an unfettered right.  
19 The Regulation for Trial by Military Commission has a  
20 structure that is set up.

21           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I mean, to take that to the logical  
22 extreme then, under no circumstance could the convening  
23 authority ever be fired by anyone because, you know, they

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 would be immune to any termination despite whatever lack of  
2 coordination, who they talked to, when they talked to them.

3 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Well, with respect to exercise of  
4 legal judgment, all right -- like I -- I, for example, who I  
5 talk to, whether I coordinate, whether I don't coordinate, is  
6 not -- I cannot be terminated for that. I can be terminated  
7 if I falsify a bill. I can be terminated if I falsify a  
8 travel statement. I can be terminated if I discriminate on  
9 the basis of a prohibited ----

10 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: And I certainly understand that  
11 distinction and I think there is argument to be made about  
12 what constitutes that independent legal judgment what is or  
13 what is not, and I'm sure the government is going to come in  
14 and argue that certain things aren't and you are going to say  
15 that they are.

16 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sure.

17 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: But it seems to me from my takeaway of  
18 Mr. Castle's testimony is -- a consistent theme throughout, it  
19 was the lack of coordination. In the military we use the term  
20 "staffing," but the same basic concept. And the ships heading  
21 in the wrong direction was his analogy or not heading all in  
22 the same directions is an analogy for lack of coordination; is  
23 that -- was that correct?

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, but I would like to unpack that a  
2 little bit.

3 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay.

4 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: There is an issue -- so there's really  
5 two kinds of coordination we are talking about here. There's  
6 staffing. And I understand staffing, right? That commanders  
7 have staff who -- work issues, coordinate with the staff of  
8 the other -- the ordinary English meaning of the word  
9 "coordination."

10 And one of the things that we learned, and I've  
11 talked about that a little bit with respect to the constant  
12 flow of communication, the constant discussion of the COAs and  
13 the many, many meetings between Mr. Rishikof and the parts of  
14 the Office of General Counsel, clearly in that ordinary  
15 English sense of the word "communication," those things were  
16 going on.

17 Now, there is a question as to did Mr. Rishikof think  
18 that if he went to the Office of General Counsel he was going  
19 to get shut down in his independent legal strategy, which  
20 turns out was correct. That -- I don't know why, and we'll  
21 have to hear from Mr. Rishikof as to why he got permission  
22 from the Deputy Secretary of Defense instead of the Office of  
23 General Counsel.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 I suspect it was because, number one, the Deputy  
2 Secretary of Defense is a higher authority and could authorize  
3 him to talk to the Department of Justice, but also because he  
4 had been advised by Deputy Secretary Work that he should go  
5 straight to the DSD's office because of the problem of chatter  
6 in the department.

7 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Well, I don't think that that's a fact  
8 necessarily in dispute, and I'll let the government correct me  
9 if I am wrong. But I think that he was given that authority,  
10 and that was ultimately clarified once they went back and  
11 spoke to Mr. Shanahan ----

12 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, sir.

13 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: ---- that he had that authority.

14 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: That's definitely right. But the  
15 point that I make there is not about his authority. The point  
16 that I make there is about his coordination in the ordinary  
17 small C sense of the word; that there is constant e-mails,  
18 e-mail traffic or message traffic in Mr. Castle's words.  
19 There is constant discussion.

20 The slide that I put up, it looks like there are  
21 something like 20 different meetings that take place.

22 Mr. Castle talked about weekly meetings that took place.

23 And I'm going to talk later about staffing of the --

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 if you don't mind, I'm going to talk later about the staffing  
2 of the Admiral Tidd conversation and the Coast Guard  
3 overflight.

4 But the one piece of coordination that did not take  
5 place is the formal coordination in the sense of you have  
6 sign-off blocks where various commanders of various elements  
7 sign off around the December 12th or 13th memorandum. There's  
8 some confusion as to whether it's the 12th or 13th.

9 And that's true, right? As far as the evidence that  
10 we have so far, it's true that there was no formal  
11 communication -- no formal coordination around that, and  
12 Mr. Castle certainly saw that as a process foul.

13 But that has to be evaluated in the constant sense of  
14 that the convening authority was trying to do some things, and  
15 pretrial agreements were among them, that were not the same  
16 things that certainly the prosecution wanted and their allies,  
17 the Office of General Counsel, didn't want.

18 It's also certainly true that probably the Office of  
19 Special Security did not want to go back to pre-2014 and be  
20 under the convening authority again. We'll have to hear from  
21 them about that topic. But certainly that was also a constant  
22 source of discussion. According to Mr. Brown, there were, you  
23 know, Mr. Rishikof was constantly talking to people about that

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 and coordinating in the ordinary sense of the word.

2 I say that because that's the staffing process.

3 Right? There is a formal process, and there is really one  
4 claim of a process foul here. But what are throughout this is  
5 Mr. Rishikof trying to exercise his independent legal judgment  
6 with his own legal strategy for what he saw as winning the  
7 case, right?

8 Mr. Rishikof saw convictions of these men and them  
9 spending the rest of their life in prison on Guantanamo as a  
10 win. People might agree with him. People might disagree with  
11 him. But that was his legal view and his legal strategy.

12 And many of these actions that we're talking about,  
13 including the coordination with the DoJ, including the attempt  
14 to set forth COAs were efforts on his part to achieve that  
15 legal strategy. Was he right, wrong or not? That is  
16 irrelevant, but as the convening authority he cannot be  
17 unlawfully influenced in his exercise of judicial acts,  
18 meaning his independent legal strategy.

19 Now, the next thing that occurs in the process is the  
20 January 26th, 2018 memorandum, which is found at AE 555DD  
21 Attachment E, which could be titled "How to Fire a CA and Get  
22 Away with It."

23 In the brief -- and I'm sorry that I don't actually

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 have a slide on this. In the brief -- I actually wondered how  
2 the government in their pleadings on this got the standard for  
3 unlawful influence so wrong in that they cited the appellate  
4 standard instead of the trial standard, which is quite clear  
5 in the military cases the distinction between the two. And I  
6 think that it may be in retrospect that Professor Jenks got it  
7 wrong and that he put the appellate standard in that brief and  
8 maybe the government drew from that brief.

9 But in any case, his advice, Professor Jenks' advice,  
10 was mostly of the what to put in writing and what talking  
11 points to use. It was not what to -- how to follow the law.  
12 It was, if you decide to do this, how to minimize the  
13 litigation risk of losing a UI motion.

14 Finally, Mr. Castle brings the issue to the Secretary  
15 of Defense, and in -- briefs to the chief of staff and the  
16 Deputy Secretary of Defense, although not the SECDEF, that as  
17 far as we know the only two things that the SECDEF knew were  
18 the 29 January memo, which is the one which is on the screen  
19 here, and the Attorney General call.

20 But one of the things that's -- that really reflected  
21 the -- something else that we didn't know -- and it shows the  
22 importance of witness testimony -- reflected by Mr. Castle was  
23 when he was talking -- is how often the issue of control came

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 up.

2           And according to Mr. Castle at 21200, Mr. Easton  
3 would say on many occasions, "We," meaning the Office of  
4 General Counsel, "own commissions." And that seems to be a  
5 power struggle which was at the heart of this firing.

6           And when Mr. Castle used his ship metaphor, he used,  
7 among other things, that he, the general counsel at that time,  
8 acting general counsel, wanted to know what Mr. Rishikof was  
9 doing, and Mr. Rishikof had reasons in the exercise of his  
10 independent legal strategy why he didn't want that to be  
11 known.

12           So let's go back to the issue of who the military  
13 commission needs to hear from. In addition to Mr. Castle, we  
14 have -- there's the pending issue in AE 555P and the witnesses  
15 in 555R and CC.

16           In a little bit more detail, the -- Judge Pohl was  
17 correct to argue that Mr. Rishikof should testify. He's  
18 obviously, other than Mr. Castle, the person with the most  
19 direct knowledge of what occurred.

20           His legal advisor, Mr. Brown, also has a great deal  
21 of detailed information that he can contribute, some of which  
22 we have been able to bring before the military commission in  
23 essentially a hearsay manner, but some not.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: But he was also denied by Judge Pohl I  
2 believe as well, so that would be a motion for  
3 reconsideration?

4 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: No, sir. That's actually a little  
5 complicated. Let me explain.

6 That was not a motion. You know, this happened in  
7 the 350 series, too, that sort of emergency things sort of  
8 settled down -- emergency actions settled down into more  
9 normal actions otherwise.

10 So what happened was we had initially rushed into  
11 court to try to get this -- find out what was going on. And  
12 what seemed apparent to us at the very beginning was that  
13 Mr. Castle, Mr. Rishikof, and Mr. Brown, who were the people  
14 we knew at that time, would need to testify.

15 Without a request to the -- without a request to the  
16 prosecution and without any description of what they would  
17 say, Judge Pohl ruled that we had not shown enough to get  
18 discovery -- we didn't have a discovery request, right? We  
19 didn't go through the ordinary procedures at the beginning,  
20 because it was all kind of a crisis.

21 At that time, that was when Judge Pohl sort of sua  
22 sponte ordered that the declarations be provided and invited.  
23 And it was during that same time that, at the end of that

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 process, Judge Pohl also sort of sua sponte, not entirely, but  
2 in relationship to our request, but not in the ordinary  
3 process, ordered that Mr. Castle and Mr. Rishikof testify, but  
4 not Mr. Brown.

5           He dropped a footnote in that pleading where he said  
6 there has been -- there has obviously been a request from the  
7 defense to the prosecution for the production of witnesses,  
8 and -- but I'm not going to consider that, neither approving  
9 or denying witnesses at this point, because I'm really just  
10 acting on what had happened before.

11           So then we went through the ordinary witness  
12 production process. Those witness requests are attached to  
13 555R and CC.

14           The reason why I'm bringing this to the military  
15 commission's attention is that it is not truly a motion to  
16 reconsider Mr. Brown, because that was a kind of on-the-fly  
17 event that didn't go through Rule 703.

18           On this occasion we went to the prosecution. We  
19 interviewed Mr. Brown. We knew -- we found out what he was  
20 going to say. We went and presented that information to the  
21 prosecution, and then after they denied it, requested the  
22 military commission to compel.

23           So the reason why I say it's not a motion to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 reconsider is this is really the first opportunity the  
2 military commission has had to rule on an ordinary 703 motion  
3 to compel from the defense.

4 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: The pleading you're referring to that  
5 you said not a -- the footnote indicates this is not a denial,  
6 is that AE 5550?

7 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: I think it's -- if you will give me  
8 just one moment, I'll grab my stuff.

9 [Pause.]

10 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, sir. Page 3, footnote 8 is the  
11 footnote that I'm referring to. It's not that it says that  
12 it's not a denial; it says that that's not the issue that's  
13 before the military commission.

14 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay.

15 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sir, the second set of witnesses that  
16 are important are the Office of General Counsel witnesses.

17 One thing that we've learned, both from Mr. Castle's  
18 declaration and from his testimony, is the general hostility  
19 in the Office of General Counsel toward Mr. Rishikof. And to  
20 be honest, I'm not saying whether it was justified or not  
21 justified, but he testified euphemistically to things like  
22 people didn't have a very high opinion about him, and in  
23 particular Mr. Vozzo, the primary liaison to the prosecution.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           It's also clear that there's a lot of material that  
2 is there, and we will -- I will brief this at the appropriate  
3 time. But one of the things that we learned from Mr. Castle  
4 was how much written material there is about the firing of  
5 Mr. Rishikof. There are e-mails relating to Mr. Rishikof and  
6 Mr. Brown, and that's at 21178 and 21184. A lot of strategy  
7 documents and e-mails, which include terminating Mr. Rishikof.  
8 That's at 21211 to '12.

9           And the other thing which makes it significant -- one  
10 other reason that we didn't know that it's important to hear  
11 from the Office of General Counsel witnesses is the error in  
12 the government documents.

13           At AE 555DD Attachment C, there was a supposed tab to  
14 the 4 January 2018 Newman action memo. The government  
15 produced that with a signed version of the 5 February 2018  
16 termination memo. And Mr. Castle testified that that was  
17 wrong, that that's not the way that it happened, that those  
18 two documents should not be connected to each other. And  
19 that's at 21256 through '57.

20           We also know that these witnesses will testify to the  
21 contents of these many meetings that took place, this  
22 coordination in the informal sense that took place.

23           Plea negotiation witnesses, on the other hand, are a

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 lot less important than they used to be. It seems pretty  
2 clear that plea negotiations were in progress, that they were  
3 on -- that they were on the minds of the Office of General  
4 Counsel. And so Mr. Romero, Ms. O'Connor, and Mr. Eggleston,  
5 I would withdraw those request for witnesses, they no longer  
6 being necessary.

7 Attorney General Jeff Sessions, on the other hand,  
8 his importance was only highlighted by Mr. Castle's testimony,  
9 which I won't repeat again.

10 Now, let's go, with respect to the base motion --  
11 sorry, and of course the DoD leadership witnesses for exactly  
12 the same reason as the Office of General Counsel.

13 So I want to talk about one of the -- some of the  
14 things we learned from Mr. Castle with respect to the three  
15 reasons that he gave -- and what I would suggest are  
16 pretextual -- the three reasons that he gave for terminating  
17 Mr. Rishikof.

18 One is that Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown directly  
19 submitted the Management Memorandum without advance notice or  
20 coordination. Now, we can take the word "coordination" to  
21 mean that it's formal DoD signoff process, but "advance  
22 notice" is highly problematic as a statement. Because one of  
23 the things that we learned from Mr. Castle is that

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 Mr. Rishikof was in constant communication and was constantly  
2 talking about his COAs. It's not really possible to say that  
3 there was no advance -- including reducing them to writing --  
4 that there was no advance notice of this situation.

5           There were -- on this slide I'd like to talk about  
6 the second part. There is post-memo meetings with Mr. Easton  
7 as quickly as the day after the submission of the meeting --  
8 of the memo. Maybe it's two days after if it was actually on  
9 the 12th.

10           But Mr. Brown, through Lieutenant Newman, explained  
11 that there was a meeting as short as 14 December to talk about  
12 the memo with Mr. Easton, another one with Mr. Easton and the  
13 overlap with Mr. Newman on the 21st of December 2017.

14           Now, let's talk about what we learned from Mr. Castle  
15 about the SOUTHCOM teleconference. What we learned is that  
16 Mr. Castle did not have any actual evidence that the  
17 teleconference was inappropriate in any way. He testified at  
18 2129 [sic] that -- and again, in other testimony, that he  
19 didn't do any independent investigation, he didn't talk to  
20 Admiral Tidd, he was told by Mr. Vozzo and others within his  
21 office.

22           Now, what did he know at this time however? We know  
23 there is a congressional process that's going on about the ELC

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 expansion, the ELC expansion which is going on right now, and  
2 that's at 20812 to '13.

3 We new that Ms. Kelly felt that -- Wendy Kelly, who  
4 is one of the requested witnesses -- felt the current imagery  
5 was needed for the process, for the congressional process,  
6 that's at 20814. And that the old imagery that they had was  
7 embarrassing and unprofessional, and that's at 20815.

8 We know that there was a conference call with  
9 Admiral Tidd. But what we know today, from  
10 AE 555 (AAA 3rd Supplement) Attachment B, that we never knew  
11 before this week, or last week, is that that staffing process  
12 that the military commission spoke to was carried out  
13 extensively.

14 Now, we know this not by any discovery produced by  
15 the government, but because I personally in  
16 Connell v. SOUTHCOM won a FOIA suit against SOUTHCOM and they  
17 produced these documents.

18 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Let's say that everything you say in  
19 there is correct in that -- assuming arguendo that all the  
20 proper coordination was made. Does that matter? Or was  
21 what's important that Mr. Castle, if he honestly believed that  
22 there was not proper coordination -- in other words, there is  
23 a distinction between what he honestly believed and it being

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 pretextual.

2 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Sure. The question is sort of is  
3 there some sort of good-faith exception to unlawful influence.

4 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: It's not a good faith exception. I  
5 mean, it's -- the fact that there was proper coordination  
6 might be relevant in some sort of personnel action if  
7 Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown are going to, you know, contest why  
8 they were fired, but it seems not necessarily automatically  
9 relevant here unless there is some indication that it was a  
10 pretextual reason to terminate them for some judicial action.

11 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Well, there's lots of reasons, one of  
12 which it's not true. That's not the only reason. The real  
13 reason is -- as you know, you don't have to scratch the  
14 surface of Mr. Castle's testimony very deep to come up with  
15 his deep concern about not knowing what Mr. Rishikof was up to  
16 all the time. And there's a perfectly good reason for that,  
17 which is Mr. Rishikof's exercise of his independent legal  
18 strategy.

19 But the -- so the real question -- and what's also  
20 clear is that he wanted to fire him initially in September; he  
21 wanted to fire him in December, well before this event took  
22 place; he wanted to fire him on January 12, well before this  
23 event took place.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And then finally what I suggest appears to have  
2 happened is that sometime around January 28th or 29th,  
3 Mr. Vozzo or somebody else came into the office and said,  
4 "Hey, I've got something. We can use this SOUTHCORP  
5 teleconference as the reason for the firing."

6           The -- now, if you don't believe me on that, right --  
7 and you don't have to believe me that that's what happened,  
8 let's hear from the witnesses. Let's find out what happened.  
9 But these e-mails themselves demonstrate that the actual  
10 reason given is not accurate.

11          MJ [Col PARRELLA]: But let's say I do believe you on all  
12 that. I guess what I'm looking for, where is the evidence  
13 that the real reason, the pretextual reason that Mr. Castle  
14 terminated or recommended the termination of Rishikof is some  
15 judicial action, some nefarious -- he didn't like the pretrial  
16 agreement terms, he didn't like his decision to refer, not  
17 refer charges, something along those lines.

18          LDC [MR. CONNELL]: So it's circumstantial at this point,  
19 right, and it probably will always be circumstantial as almost  
20 all intent-based questions are.

21           The circumstantial evidence is the constant flow of  
22 information to him about Mr. Rishikof, his pretrial agreements  
23 and his independence; the embarrassing -- and there is really

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 no other way to describe it, the embarrassing issue when  
2 Attorney General Sessions calls up and he is -- you know, he's  
3 almost struck memory-less about it because it was such a  
4 serious event, but the one thing we do know is that he is  
5 willing to repeat "No deal" when Attorney General Sessions  
6 says "No deal."

7           We have the constant spinning up, the constant  
8 churning of information within the general counsel's office as  
9 to how are we going to fire Harvey Rishikof, because he is not  
10 keeping his ship pointed in the same direction as us; he is  
11 exercising, he is off exercising his own independent legal  
12 strategy.

13           And so yes, that's our evidence. That's our  
14 circumstantial evidence for what's happening here. Does  
15 Mr. Rishikof [sic] say I fired him because he wasn't talking  
16 to the Department of Justice about pretrial agreements and  
17 because he acted independently? No.

18           In fact, what he says is that he had this crisis in  
19 mid-January or early January 2018 where he thought, you know,  
20 we're just not doing this right. And he has talked about his  
21 emotional anguish over the question of whether he could set  
22 aside those other theories for firing Mr. Rishikof and  
23 concentrate on just these theories for Mr. Rishikof.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           This is not a race neutral reason-type analysis.  
2 This is not I can think of a legitimate reason to fire him,  
3 which is what this declaration would reflect. It is instead  
4 what's really going on here, and it's clear that the -- what's  
5 really going on here is that Mr. Rishikof was just too  
6 independent for the Office of General Counsel. They felt like  
7 they didn't know what he was going to say to Congress; that  
8 was Mr. Castle's testimony. They said that they -- that he  
9 simply was not keeping his ship going in the same direction.

10           So I do want to just finish my comments, if I could,  
11 about the SOUTHCOM teleconference.

12           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Please. I apologize for interrupting.

13           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: No, no, sir. I wanted to say this  
14 earlier. I don't see those as interruptions at all, I see  
15 those as very valuable parts of an oral argument.

16           But the AE 555 (AAA 3rd Supplement) Attachment B,  
17 FOIA documents show an extensive pre-staffing process before  
18 the -- before the call with Mr. Tidd -- with Admiral Tidd,  
19 excuse me. Mr. Brown appears in that e-mail chain,  
20 Mr. Rishikof requested witness Samantha Chin, Admiral Cashman,  
21 requested witness Wendy Kelly, Michael McAndrew -- and I need  
22 to explain for just one second who Michael McAndrew is because  
23 he wasn't on my org chart.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           Michael McAndrew is the one who escorted Mr. Rishikof  
2 and General Baker and set up their meeting, the third of the  
3 three meetings with Congress in January 2018. He is a person,  
4 a senior person at the Department of Defense who works on  
5 legislative and especially military construction issues.

6           But also, and we don't have the names here because  
7 they were all redacted out, but we know that SOUTHCOM J3 was  
8 intimately involved, sent many, many e-mails related to  
9 staffing this call, and SOUTHCOM J4 is in the same situation.

10           So there are 132 pages of e-mails about that, but I  
11 do just want to show you -- just one moment. Do you have  
12 (AAA 3rd Supplement) in front of you, sir? I can put it on  
13 the document camera not for the gallery, but just for you.

14           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I can pull it up.

15           LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Thank you. All right, sir. It's --  
16 SOUTHCOM put SC page numbers on the bottom of Attachment B.  
17 Do you see that? It's page SC 062.

18           One of the things that became clear from the  
19 interview of Mr. Brown that Lieutenant Newman testified to is  
20 that the imagery was not -- was really only a tertiary concern  
21 in this call. The main issues in the call were a  
22 congressional delegation that they wanted seats on and getting  
23 a facilities manager for the ELC expansion project.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           But there was as a third issue, this issue of  
2 imagery, and on 24 January 2018 somebody from SOUTHCOM  
3 headquarters sent an image. And that image, you can't  
4 actually see it, but you can see where it would be in page  
5 SC133. That's the attachment to SC 062, a picture of JTF-GTMO  
6 A0 Patriot, a PowerPoint.

7           And then after the call, after they had discussed it,  
8 they sent a follow-up to this e-mail, which is the one which  
9 is at the top.

10           The other thing that demonstrates how properly  
11 staffed this call was, that there were extensive talking  
12 points that were developed for Admiral Tidd based on  
13 conversations between Mr. Rishikof's staff and Admiral Tidd's  
14 staff in advance of the call.

15           So the one other place that I'll direct the military  
16 commission to in Attachment B is the last ten pages, SOUTHCOM  
17 135 and forward. They weren't actually produced, but the  
18 title was produced that first notes on the Combatant  
19 Commander's phone call with Harvey Rishikof, Wednesday 24  
20 January 2018 at 1400 hours. And then at page SC139 the TPs,  
21 or talking points, for the Mr. Rishikof phone call, reference  
22 to the MRI; and then what I think is probably a smaller  
23 version of the same material beginning at page SC143.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           So there's no question that that call was staffed in  
2 the formal or informal sense of the word. And it certainly  
3 was not something which took place which was uncoordinated in  
4 any way.

5           Now, the -- that is why Admiral Tidd should testify  
6 about his experience, because the government even asked some  
7 questions in -- of -- excuse me, of Lieutenant Newman  
8 regarding what was said on the conversation. Lieutenant  
9 Newman knew nothing about it, and the government hasn't  
10 produced any evidence about it.

11           But the last thing that I want to talk about is the  
12 third pretext, the ELC imagery; that without notice to or  
13 coordination with the Combatant Command, Mr. Rishikof asked  
14 the Coast Guard to capture aerial imagery. There is no  
15 evidence whatsoever of lack of coordination in this record,  
16 and the only evidence is from -- the only information that  
17 Mr. Castle got was from Mr. Vozzo, which he stated at 21291 to  
18 '95.

19           Coast Guard District 7, however, the people who  
20 actually coordinated the flight, utterly rejected the view  
21 that the flight had not been coordinated with SOUTHCOM --  
22 that's at 20827 -- and called it a ridiculous allegation.

23           They said that all of these requests are processed

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the same no matter where they come from. That's at 20828 to  
2 '29. And we know that the CA coordinated with SOUTHCOM and  
3 JTF and security here at Guantanamo because of AE 555QQ  
4 (AAA Sup). The testimony about that was in the record at  
5 20848 to '52, and it is DISO Exhibit 41.

6 If I may have access to the document camera.

7 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Yes, you may.

8 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: This is one of the coordination  
9 e-mails that Mr. Parr was willing to provide to us, which --  
10 and I just want to go over some of the -- it includes Coast  
11 Guard lines in its coordination, but also Mr. Bumpus, who was  
12 a requested witness, Mr. Parr, Mr. Imhof, but then also  
13 elements of Naval Station Guantanamo Bay, elements of  
14 SOUTHCOM, another element of SOUTHCOM, another element of  
15 Naval Station Guantanamo Bay, and two more elements of Naval  
16 Station Guantanamo Bay.

17 So the point is that the idea that this was not  
18 noticed or coordinated through what is relatively routine  
19 element, was not noticed or coordinated through JTF-GTMO --  
20 through GTMO, the Naval Station GTMO, who is the relevant  
21 party here, and SOUTHCOM simply is not accurate.

22 So to conclude, Your Honor, the point that I began  
23 with is I think you have all the evidence you need to grant

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 the motion, but I don't think that you have the evidence that  
2 you need to deny the motion. And that brings us to the  
3 question of the burden of proof.

4 I'm done with the feed if you want to cut that.

5 And that brings us to the point of the burden of  
6 proof. And I know that there are schools of thought, and I'm  
7 barely qualified to even enter into this school of thought,  
8 having never done a military case before in my life, but I  
9 know there are schools of thought of what this burden-shifting  
10 means.

11 I think it's 100 percent clear that the defense has  
12 produced abundantly more than some evidence of unlawful  
13 influence. And that leads to the question of what happens  
14 next. And I know that some of my -- I may part company with  
15 my colleagues in some way because they feel that means the  
16 government needs to put on evidence.

17 To me it's up to the government whether the  
18 government puts on evidence, but it's up to the military  
19 commission whether I, on behalf of Mr. al Baluchi, can put on  
20 evidence.

21 We've more than satisfied the relevance and necessity  
22 standard that we just heard that was easily satisfied under  
23 Rule 703, and the -- we have either interviewed and produced

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the results of that interview for the military commission, or  
2 have attempted to interview, without success because people  
3 have declined, each of those witnesses. They are important  
4 for gathering the evidence that the military commission would  
5 need to finally decide this question.

6 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Connell.

7 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Thank you.

8 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Nevin?

9 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Thank you, Your Honor. We've cited in  
10 our moving papers in several places, and maybe you've read it  
11 as well, that when we first got into the unlawful influence  
12 discussions, Judge Pohl made the remark, look, nobody admits  
13 this, everybody has a reason; isn't that true? Words to that  
14 effect.

15 And I submit to you that -- I don't know if that's  
16 true. I mean, no doubt someone has admitted it at some point  
17 in the past, but that would probably be the exception that  
18 proves the rule. I mean, it does -- at least when I read the  
19 cases, it does seem to me to be that even in the face of  
20 fairly obvious unlawful influence, you see people having  
21 explanations that would seem to, or that seek to excuse it.

22 So as I looked at this I thought the question, first  
23 of all, was going to be what are the reasons that you say

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 you're excusing this person for, and do they make sense? Are  
2 they factually accurate? And if they're not, then is there  
3 another explanation for the termination lying there somewhere,  
4 just out of view perhaps, that accounts for the actual reason?

5           And I just would submit to you that if you look at  
6 Mr. Castle's testimony fairly, both look at it and listen to  
7 it, you see that it's full of strangeness, for want of a  
8 better way of putting it.

9           There is a -- just take, for example, what happens  
10 when he first gets to the Office of General Counsel. He hears  
11 within a week or ten days that Mr. Rishikof wants to meet with  
12 him to talk to him about the military commissions, and soon he  
13 is being briefed by his staff about what a convening authority  
14 is and what he might want to talk to him about.

15           And right away it's clear that what comes up is that  
16 Mr. Rishikof wants to settle the 9/11 cases. And the staff is  
17 telling him, telling Mr. Castle, that he can't intrude in  
18 that; that he can't tell Mr. Rishikof not to settle the 9/11  
19 case. And Mr. Castle says that his danger antenna are up and  
20 he's in a high state of concern about having this conversation  
21 with Mr. Rishikof at all. And they do ultimately end up  
22 having the conversation.

23           But you have to think if your state of mind is that I

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 have some problems with this guy, some of his behaviors, the  
2 settlement issue is his clearly, and I don't -- I'm not going  
3 to -- I'm not concerned about that, there is no reason for  
4 your danger antenna to be up.

5 All you have to do is simply have the meeting with  
6 the guy and have a conversation with him and, you know, tell  
7 him don't settle the 9/11 case. Where's the danger in that?  
8 You know, for that matter have a staff member sit in with you  
9 so that there is a witness to the conversation.

10 But there is a high -- I submit to you just a fair  
11 reading or a fair review of Mr. Castle's testimony is that  
12 there's a high degree of concern that I will say is consistent  
13 with the proposition that what they want to do is get rid of  
14 him because of his decision to entertain plea agreements in  
15 the 9/11 case.

16 And the question is no longer -- the question isn't  
17 really go ahead and do your business like I think Weiss, the  
18 original kind of wellspring of the importance of unlawful --  
19 of a prohibition on unlawful influence or unlawful command  
20 influence.

21 It simply says when you have -- when you have  
22 somebody in a position of a convening authority or they're in  
23 the position of a military judge, you may not like what he or

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 she does, but you have to leave them alone to do it.

2           They plainly -- the source of the tension here is  
3 that they are planning to interfere with that. They are  
4 planning to stop him from doing that, and they're intent on  
5 finding a way to do it that will avoid being called out for  
6 unlawful influence.

7           So I think you see -- I submit that you see the same  
8 thing in Mr. Castle's testimony about the call from the  
9 Attorney General, and I -- you now, I think you've heard  
10 already some remarks that you imagine this person in this  
11 meeting of high importance, and suddenly a very signal event  
12 is taking place; two cabinet officers are talking about  
13 something.

14           And you have so little recollection of this. I mean,  
15 you have the fact that the Attorney General is saying "No  
16 deals," is indicating that there won't be any deals, and it  
17 has something to do with terrorists; and you have Mr. Castle  
18 agreeing with that, saying that back, "No deals."

19           And you have him then going back to his staff and  
20 asking -- asking them what could he possibly be talking about.  
21 And I submit to you, again, that what's happening is that he  
22 is indeed thinking in terms of making this kind of a decision,  
23 but is trying to avoid letting that become apparent.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           I think another thing that is clear from his  
2 testimony is -- or that keeps appearing in his testimony, is  
3 the close relationship and input that the Office of the Chief  
4 Prosecutor has into the process, and he -- there is a process  
5 of being heard there that is through Mr. Vozzo and through  
6 Mr. Easton and Mr. Newman, you see that the view of the Office  
7 of the Chief Prosecutor is controlling the approach that the  
8 Office of General Counsel is taking to a number of these  
9 issues, to the fast boat issue.

10           And when you read the -- when you read the materials  
11 and when you hear Mr. Castle's testimony, you see he has the  
12 facts wrong. Mr. Brown and Mr. Rishikof, if they're permitted  
13 to testify, have distinctly contrasting recollections of the  
14 way those facts developed.

15           The same is true of the congressional delegation.  
16 There is a considerable question whether Mr. Rishikof and  
17 Mr. Brown ever attempted to get on a plane that is apparently  
18 claimed to be part at the very beginning of what is driving  
19 the feeling that Mr. Rishikof doesn't have his boat -- his  
20 ship pointed in the correct direction.

21           Again, you -- if you can accept the idea that people  
22 don't generally admit that they have committed unlawful  
23 influence, then you go back and you look at what they're

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 saying their real reasons are. And again and again, when you  
2 look at the real reasons, the facts don't support what they're  
3 saying.

4           So -- and I -- I raised this in the most recent  
5 pleading we submitted, that we filed a request for discovery  
6 early on in the case, and we asked the government to give us  
7 everything that related to this issue, and they refused to do  
8 that, and you know the litigation that followed.

9           But at one point then Judge Pohl directs that, that  
10 Mr. Mattis and Mr. Castle prepare a declaration, and he  
11 directs that the government ask Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown to  
12 prepare a declaration; and all of them do. And the direction  
13 was that the declaration would attest to the facts and  
14 circumstances of the termination.

15           Now, there is a moment during the questioning of  
16 Mr. Castle by Mr. Connell, when Mr. Connell asks him: "And  
17 your declaration was intended to be accurate and truthful and  
18 complete?" And you see Mr. Castle hesitate, but he says,  
19 "Yes."

20           And then a few minutes later, while there is a pause  
21 in between a couple of questions on another subject, he says,  
22 "Well, now, I heard you ask about complete," and he provides  
23 some qualifications. And he actually comes back into the --

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 into the discussion again at a later time and says, "Well, I  
2 said everything that was really on my mind about why I was  
3 terminating them."

4           And we know that the declaration leaves a lot of the  
5 facts and circumstances of the termination of Mr. Rishikof and  
6 Mr. Brown -- the declarations leave a lot of those facts out.  
7 Both the declarations of Secretary Mattis and of Mr. Castle  
8 leave out the call from Mr. Sessions to Mr. Mattis; that's in  
9 the facts and circumstances.

10           They leave out the conversation that Mr. Castle had  
11 with Mr. Brown and Mr. Rishikof afterwards. They leave out  
12 the conversation with Candidate A. They leave out the  
13 formation of the group of nontestifying experts. All of these  
14 things are part of the development of this issue and are part  
15 of the facts and circumstances, so why aren't they included  
16 there? And I suspect that -- I, rather, submit to you that  
17 they should have been included.

18           So, Your Honor, I heard you ask -- I heard you ask  
19 about the question of -- and I think counsel referred to it as  
20 whether there's a good-faith exception to unlawful influence,  
21 and I just wanted to offer a slightly different perspective.

22           If the -- if the acting general counsel is being fed  
23 information that's false, and if he acts on it, there is

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 unlawful influence occurring. And you might want to stand  
2 back and talk about, you know, operative causes or supervening  
3 causes or try in some way philosophically to analyze what  
4 exactly is the cause of it; but at the bottom of it, it is  
5 somebody -- someone is influencing Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown,  
6 really Mr. Rishikof being the primary issue, by firing him.

7 Now, who is speaking to Mr. Castle? Who is providing  
8 him facts? And I asked him this question, and I know  
9 Mr. Connell asked him these questions as well, but I was  
10 particularly interested in this specific issue, so I asked him  
11 several times: "Who told you that?"

12 And you heard also the questions were there memos,  
13 were there -- was someone taking notes? Are there  
14 tape-recordings of these meetings, of these communications?  
15 What's being said to you about this? And he doesn't remember.  
16 I don't remember. I write down "IDK." "IDK" is written all  
17 over my notes. It appears five times on every page of the  
18 notes that I was taking of Mr. Castle's testimony. I don't  
19 know. I don't know. I don't know.

20 But someone is speaking to him, and it seems that it  
21 is the office -- the deputy general counsel for legal counsel  
22 or someone in that shop who is providing this information, and  
23 Mr. Vozzo as well, whom I think is not part of that shop, but

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 is -- as we know, is related and acts as a liaison with both  
2 the convening authority and the prosecutor's office.

3           So it doesn't -- at the end of the day, it probably  
4 doesn't make any differences if you put into the hands of the  
5 person who is going to pull the trigger the -- a weapon that  
6 is loaded for the wrong reason. The effect is the same.

7           The statute does not require -- it's not unlawful  
8 command influence, it doesn't require that a person in the  
9 direct line of supervision or of rating be the one who  
10 effects. It's any person who attempts to coerce or by an  
11 unlawful means influences. And so it needn't be Mr. Castle.  
12 It can easily be the people who are providing information,  
13 which, as we know, turns out to be inaccurate at the end of  
14 the day.

15           I also direct your attention to the Barry case, which  
16 I know you've already said you're familiar with, but it does  
17 indicate that intent, at the end of the day, is not a relevant  
18 consideration.

19           And I think, finally, that you can ask -- along these  
20 same lines, you can ask why do you need to empanel -- if  
21 you're firing somebody because they have just been messing  
22 these things up right and left, why do you need -- why do you  
23 need to put together a panel of experts, retired military

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 judges and a law professor?

2           You're firing this guy because he doesn't coordinate.  
3 You're firing this guy because of whatever. Why do you need  
4 -- why do you need to have somebody gather together and tell  
5 you about that? I submit that that act in itself raises  
6 questions about -- about his intent and about the way the  
7 process is going forward.

8           So I think also, Your Honor -- I certainly agree with  
9 Mr. Connell that there has been a showing of some evidence,  
10 and I believe that -- I happen to agree that I think that that  
11 would shift the burden to the government to make a decision  
12 whether they wanted to call, put on additional evidence in  
13 order to rebut the inference beyond a reasonable doubt.

14           And where it might go after that I suppose is another  
15 matter, but I submit to the military commission that you  
16 should at least find that there is some evidence.

17           And if the issue is still not resolved in your mind,  
18 then the hierarchy of witnesses that Mr. Connell described to  
19 you is one that we join as well.

20           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Nevin, with respect to your  
21 contention that you believe there's been a showing of some  
22 evidence, is that specific to actual unlawful influence,  
23 apparent unlawful influence or both?

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Yeah, I think it's both. And I  
2 appreciate that, Your Honor. Yes, I think it's both.

3 And in that respect, I should say that I -- we made  
4 this argument in our memorandum, and I'll articulate it again,  
5 that the forming of this group of nontestifying experts  
6 suggests that, at least in their mind, a person reasonably  
7 aware of all the facts could come to the conclusion that  
8 unlawful influence was occurring, and -- because really if you  
9 don't need to -- if that's not true, then you don't need to  
10 put that group together.

11 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: When you talk about actual unlawful  
12 command influence, what do you believe would be the showing of  
13 prejudice?

14 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: The prejudice would be that the case was  
15 in the process of working its way toward resolution, and that  
16 was -- and that was removed.

17 And I think that -- I believe it's the Lewis case  
18 that has analogous facts, in which a judge is removed by  
19 improper actions, and the government says, look, you've got  
20 another -- you have a qualified judge who took her place.  
21 You're not entitled to a particular judge.

22 And the court said no. The court said that's not  
23 correct. The government has achieved an improper result --

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 has achieved the result it wanted by improper means. And I  
2 think there's an analogy to the kind of stacking that I gather  
3 sometimes occurs in creating members panels as well.

4 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Nevin.

5 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Thank you, Your Honor.

6 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Ms. Bormann, just for planning  
7 purposes, how long do you anticipate, to the best of your  
8 ability?

9 LDC [MS. BORMANN]: The best of my ability, it's going to  
10 be 20 minutes or so.

11 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. I would propose we go ahead and  
12 take your argument, and then at that point we will consider  
13 the schedule for the rest of the evening.

14 LDC [MS. BORMANN]: Good afternoon. It is kind of the  
15 perfect segue, because I wanted to talk about Lewis first.

16 So in looking at the government's pleadings in this  
17 case, in trying to decide how to focus my argument on what I  
18 heard from Mr. Castle yesterday, I looked at their cases.

19 And one of the things that I noticed was that they  
20 had argued this very strange argument, and that is it doesn't  
21 matter whether or not the removal was based on the pretrial  
22 agreement or anything else that was unlawful, because  
23 Mr. Coyne, the replacement for Mr. Rishikof, was never told of

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the reason for Mr. Rishikof's removal.

2           And so I looked at those things and I thought to  
3 myself, okay, that -- there is no law on this topic. And so I  
4 went back to their pleadings, and I looked, and they cite to  
5 one case. And it's in -- so they make the argument in 555P,  
6 at page 32, paragraph 1, don't cite to any cases. They make  
7 the argument in 555WW, page 20, paragraph 3; they cite to  
8 Lewis there. And then they make the -- the final time they  
9 make it there is at 555YY, page 10, paragraph 2, again citing  
10 absolutely no authority for the position.

11           So I read Lewis again last night, and it really  
12 struck me, because it's so spot on here. The -- it doesn't  
13 matter -- and I will address the first issue first and then  
14 the second issue about why it's so spot on next.

15           On assessing whether or not it matters whether  
16 Mr. Coyne or any subsequent convening authority knew why  
17 Mr. Rishikof was replaced doesn't matter, is not supported by  
18 the law because it's not the law.

19           When a party seeks to improperly remove somebody,  
20 they cannot thereby benefit from their improper actions.  
21 There has to be some sort of judicial sanction for it, and  
22 that's what Lewis stands for.

23           So right -- in Lewis you have a Marine, case decided

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 in 2006. I'm pretty sure you're aware of it. This is a new  
2 area of law for me, unlawful influence. I've learned it in  
3 this case.

4 But Lewis was arrested for a drug case, and so Lewis  
5 went before a judge -- and her name is Major CW in the case.  
6 And Major CW is subject to voir dire at the Article 39  
7 hearing. And at that hearing the trial counsel is, through  
8 innuendo and suggestion, with the apparent help of the base  
9 SJA, attacking the veracity of the trial judge, saying to the  
10 trial judge, "Isn't it true that you have" -- basically  
11 inferring that she has an ongoing dating relationship with  
12 another woman.

13 It turns out that all of that questioning, all of  
14 that smearing was information fed from the SJA to the trial  
15 counsel. And the trial counsel then took that false  
16 information and used it to smear the trial judge.

17 The trial judge said none of it's true, but you've  
18 put me in a position where I am now compromised because no  
19 matter how I rule, whether I rule for the defense or the  
20 government, the argument's going to be, well, I'm trying to  
21 please the government because they've, you know, smeared my  
22 reputation, or I'm friends with or lovers with the defense  
23 counsel who is representing the defendant, and, therefore, I'm

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 subject to criticism by the prosecution. So the judge recused  
2 herself.

3           Going on, the second judge recuses himself because he  
4 makes, I think, a proper decision that the prosecution in this  
5 case was committing unprofessional conduct and he can't be  
6 fair to the prosecutors. And so they wind up with a third  
7 trial judge.

8           And in the CAAF decision, the CAAF says, you know,  
9 there is nothing wrong with that third trial judge. In front  
10 of the third trial judge, there is an offer for a plea  
11 agreement. The plea agreement is reached and eventually  
12 approved by a convening authority, and then Lewis is  
13 sentenced.

14           The case goes up to the criminal courts, the Navy and  
15 Marines Criminal Court of Appeals, and they rule there was  
16 unlawful influence; but they rule that the unlawful influence  
17 doesn't matter because the replacement of the judge, having a  
18 new impartial judge, there's no taint, there's no harm,  
19 there's no foul. And then it goes up to CAAF.

20           And CAAF says that -- a lot of different things, but  
21 they hold on two different grounds. They hold both on actual  
22 unlawful influence and an appearance of unlawful influence,  
23 and they say -- and this is at page -- I think it's 413 --

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 hard to find these things here -- 414, "We are not convinced  
2 beyond a reasonable doubt that the effects of this actual  
3 unlawful command influence were ameliorated by later actions  
4 and remedial steps."

5           And then skipping ahead, "We do not doubt the  
6 qualifications and neutrality of the two subsequent judges"  
7 who eventually served as military judges in Lewis' case. We  
8 are also mindful of remedial measures ordered by -- the person  
9 who directed, the judge who directed that the SJA be  
10 disqualified -- and that the SJA be barred from sitting in the  
11 courtroom and that there be a new convening authority for  
12 post-trial actions. Nevertheless, a review of the command  
13 influence in this case is not limited to actual unlawful  
14 influence and its effects of mistrial.

15           So they ruled that the government did not disprove  
16 actual unlawful influence and they determined that there was  
17 actual unlawful influence.

18           They then go on, and I'm quoting again, "Whether the  
19 conduct of the government in this case created an appearance  
20 of unlawful command influence is determined objectively." And  
21 then there's a series of citations, which I won't repeat.

22           "We focus upon the perception of fairness in the  
23 military justice system as viewed through the eyes of a

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 reasonable member of the public. Thus, the appearance of  
2 unlawful command influence will exist where an objective  
3 disinterested observer fully informed of all of the facts and  
4 circumstances would harbor a significant doubt about the  
5 fairness of the proceeding."

6           And I'm going to skip ahead, because there is a lot  
7 of assessment of the facts. But the next paragraph, "The  
8 government wanted to ensure that a given military judge  
9 properly detailed and otherwise qualified would not sit on  
10 Lewis' case. In the end, the government achieved its goal  
11 through unlawful command influence. To this point, from an  
12 objective standpoint, the government has accomplished its  
13 desired end and suffered no detriment or sanction for its  
14 actions."

15           And then they conclude that: "Neither actual nor  
16 apparent unlawful command influence had been cured beyond a  
17 reasonable doubt."

18           The facts in that case are so similar to these facts.  
19 Nothing can be quite exact. So we're not talking about a  
20 military judge here; we're talking about a convening  
21 authority. But in this case, if you listen to what Mr. Castle  
22 said, you will find the thread that compares the two cases.  
23 And so I want to go on to Mr. Castle's testimony.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           He began in August of 2017, and from the beginning  
2 until his first meeting with Mr. Rishikof, Mr. Castle  
3 testified that he had numerous conversations with the Office  
4 of General Counsel legal counsel -- at that time that would  
5 have been Mr. Easton, Mr. Vozzo, and a man they worked with  
6 regularly, Professor Jenks -- and that during those  
7 conversations he was getting information, negative information  
8 on Mr. Rishikof.

9           He was being told about the pretrial agreements that  
10 were being pursued in the 9/11 case. He was being told about  
11 an airplane that supposedly Mr. Rishikof tried to board and  
12 had to be called off on. And they were being told about a  
13 boat incident that happened earlier in the summer. Those were  
14 the three negative pieces of information that the Office of  
15 General Counsel legal counsel staff were informing Mr. Castle  
16 about.

17           Because of that negative information, Mr. Castle  
18 testified that he was wary going into the meeting, and he  
19 testified -- Mr. Castle testified that he had been told not to  
20 discuss the pretrial agreement with Mr. Rishikof.

21           Of course, the one thing Mr. Castle didn't testify  
22 to, presumably because nobody ever told him, is that he  
23 shouldn't have been discussing it as negative information with

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 people from the General Counsel legal counsel's office at all.  
2 Nobody bothered to talk about the negative environment and the  
3 information being fed to Mr. Castle from people who were  
4 aligned with the prosecution.

5           There appears to be and appeared to be absolutely no  
6 ethical boundaries in that office about division of duties and  
7 a sort of what we used to call a Chinese wall, but an ethical  
8 boundary of limitations that prevent the influence of parties  
9 outside the office from interfering with the judgment of a  
10 person who is tasked with overseeing many different  
11 directorates.

12           They had conversations in the office. There were  
13 warnings to Castle. And then finally Mr. Castle, sometime in  
14 September, met with Mr. Rishikof. The idea of pretrial  
15 agreements came up. They discussed them, and so pretrial  
16 agreements were again part of the conversation. Mr. Castle  
17 couldn't remember the exact date and he couldn't remember  
18 exactly what was said, but he said yeah, we talked about them.

19           After that occurred, pretrial agreements continued to  
20 be part of the discussion. They continued to be discussed,  
21 Mr. Castle testified, in regular staff meetings, as part of  
22 discussions regarding removal of Mr. Rishikof. They were  
23 discussed in meetings that Mr. Castle had with Mr. Rishikof on

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the dates of October 12th and October 14th. They were  
2 discussed in staff meetings with legal counsel. And I think  
3 maybe the most telling time here about the real motivation  
4 behind the firing of Mr. Rishikof was the conversation that  
5 Mr. Castle had with Admiral McPherson.

6           So I was thinking last night as I am putting together  
7 my thoughts, and I was thinking about the prompt complaint  
8 rule, you know, the rule that allows in hearsay when  
9 something -- the first thing that somebody blabs out when  
10 discussing an important issue. So somebody is assaulted, and  
11 the police come upon him and they say, yeah, you know,  
12 Mr. Nevin did it; and that's given some reliability because  
13 it's the first thing out of their mouth.

14           So the first time that, really, that Mr. Castle has  
15 an opportunity to explain to somebody why it is they want to  
16 remove Mr. Rishikof and he's explaining it to his probable  
17 replacement, he doesn't talk about management issues. He  
18 doesn't talk about a ship not going in one direction or the  
19 other. He's not talking about a cohesive movement of an  
20 entire organization.

21           He says to Admiral McPherson two things: One, he  
22 explains to him about the phone call with  
23 Attorney General Sessions and Secretary Mattis where there was

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 a demand of no deal by AG Sessions and an apparent agreement  
2 to no deal by Mr. Castle.

3 He also tells Admiral McPherson that --  
4 Admiral McPherson that Mr. Rishikof has been -- and these are  
5 my words -- shopping around the pretrial agreement in the 9/11  
6 case to the Department of Justice, has been bringing it over  
7 to the Department of Justice. That's what he tells  
8 Admiral McPherson.

9 Why is that important? Well, because if the real  
10 reason behind the removal of the convening authority and the  
11 legal advisor was something different, why weren't those  
12 reasons explained to Admiral McPherson?

13 Then we have a series of memos to the Secretary of  
14 Defense. None of them -- the December 15th memo -- I can't  
15 see what's underneath the redacted part, but I'm imagining  
16 that it does not say anything about ships moving in one  
17 direction.

18 There continues to be in the Office of General  
19 Counsel legal counsel meetings, staff meetings about how to  
20 get rid of Rishikof. And pretrial agreements, that is, the  
21 COAs, the courses of action, all seem to be -- are always  
22 talked about. And that is the testimony of Mr. Castle. We  
23 talked about the COAs all the time. We had regular staff

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 meetings with the Office of Legal Counsel, Mr. Vozzo,  
2 Mr. Easton, Professor Jenks, and we would talk about, you  
3 know, the COAs and what are we going to do and how are we  
4 going to do that? And meanwhile, there is a series of more  
5 memos coming out. We have a memo, two memos in January, and  
6 all of this happens.

7           And eventually, as Mr. Connell describes it,  
8 Mr. Castle has some sort of a reversal, and it's unclear from  
9 his testimony why that happened. Maybe somebody got ahold of  
10 a memo and said, "Wait, you need to put a brake on this.  
11 Whatever advice you are getting is bad." Because you remember  
12 Mr. Castle said, "I began to doubt the advice I was getting; I  
13 needed to get other advice."

14           And he should have doubted the advice he was getting,  
15 because he was getting advice from Mr. Easton, later replaced  
16 by Mr. Newman, and Mr. Vozzo, all associated with the  
17 prosecutor in this case.

18           He says after he had this crisis, he pulled the  
19 memos -- although he has no memory of ever telling Secretary  
20 of Defense Mattis that he was pulling the memos recommending  
21 firing Mr. Rishikof -- and he forms what I will call a CYA  
22 group, cover your derriere group.

23           So that happens in the middle of January, sometime

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 around January 14. And Mr. Jenks, Professor Jenks, who had  
2 been involved in the earlier staff meetings, along with  
3 Mr. Vozzo and Mr. Easton, is now going to be the head of the  
4 CYA group; and he's going to put together talking points and  
5 some form of other reason why they can get rid of  
6 Mr. Rishikof.

7           That is the very definition of pretext. It is like a  
8 police officer who sees somebody on the street, goes up to  
9 them, with no reasonable suspicion or probable cause, pats  
10 them down and finds contraband, then later says, well, they  
11 made a furtive gesture and I saw them drop something to the  
12 ground. The later explanation is pretext. That is exactly  
13 what happened here.

14           When -- it's funny, again going back to last night  
15 thinking about this. So I had a year of experience working  
16 for a civil rights firm when I was in law school, and I'm  
17 not -- I'm by no means a civil rights expert. But I want to  
18 draw your attention to the thinking that needs to go into your  
19 analysis of these facts.

20           If you take everything at face value that Mr. Castle  
21 says, there is more than enough to raise any objective concern  
22 about the integrity of these proceedings in an objective  
23 observer who is fully informed of what occurred.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           If we take this out of the military context and we  
2 take it into a more normal process that people are used to,  
3 let's say that you have a work environment where you have an  
4 African-American employee, and you've got a new boss who comes  
5 in and the new boss says -- comes in and starts talking to the  
6 rest of the staff and they all say to the person, to the new  
7 boss, they say, new boss, you know, we don't like this person,  
8 and, oh, she's black, by the way.

9           And every time they talk about this person they don't  
10 like, they don't like her because she doesn't -- she is not  
11 always nice or her, her, you know, they don't like her shoes  
12 or she doesn't always treat people, you know, with respect  
13 that those people think they deserve, but boy, she's black,  
14 and oh, she's black. And if she weren't black, you know, if  
15 she weren't doing that black thing it would be a lot better.

16           So that goes on for several months. And they prepare  
17 termination memos. And when they do prepare the termination  
18 memos the new boss is speaking to the person who is going to  
19 replace the black woman. And he says to the replacement, you  
20 know, we're replacing her because she's black, but also there  
21 might be these other reasons too.

22           And then the new boss has a crisis of conscience, and  
23 he realizes that maybe firing her because she's black might

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 not fly. So he puts together a working group, and says to the  
2 working group, you know, I have concerns that I can't fire her  
3 because she's black, so can we come up with some better  
4 talking points, some real reasons to fire her? Oh, yeah, we  
5 can.

6 Sure, you might have told everybody that she was  
7 black, and you might have told one guy in particular, the  
8 replacement, that's why you were firing her; but now we're  
9 going to give you new reasons. And you're just supposed to  
10 forget the fact that she's black, and no one will pay any  
11 attention to the fact that she's black, and everything that  
12 you've considered for the three months prior doesn't matter.

13 That defense would be laughed out of a civil  
14 courtroom. Of course, she was fired because she's black. And  
15 you should laugh the government's excuses in this case out of  
16 the courtroom because they are nonsense. This is pretext.

17 The question you have to ask yourself, and the  
18 question that I can answer for myself is the following: If  
19 the convening authority, Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown, had not  
20 been pursuing pretrial agreements, removing the death penalty  
21 from the largest, most infamous murder case tried in American  
22 jurisdiction ever, do you think that talking to Admiral Tidd  
23 or, I don't know, sending a memo directly to the Deputy

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Secretary of Defense would have had him removed? Of course  
2 not.

3 So the defense has shown some evidence of unlawful  
4 influence. The burden has shifted. The government must  
5 disprove it. They haven't. You should grant our motion.

6 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Ms. Bormann.

7 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: Excuse me, Judge.

8 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Harrington.

9 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: In deciding how you're going  
10 forward, we were just told the next prayer time is 5:22 and  
11 our clients would like to return to the camp after praying,  
12 Judge.

13 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. Is that representation for all  
14 the clients?

15 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: I believe so, Judge.

16 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: For Mr. al Baluchi, yes.

17 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: For Mr. Mohammad, yes.

18 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. So then in that case what we'll  
19 do is we'll go ahead and recess -- General Martins?

20 CP [BG MARTINS]: Your Honor, could we, for the record,  
21 just get representations from all five just to nail that down,  
22 from counsel? Oh, that's everybody. Sorry.

23 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. So why don't we go ahead and do

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 this. We will go ahead and recess until 1830. That gives us  
2 about an hour and 15 minutes, I think, so it should be plenty  
3 of time. We will come back and we will finish this up. The  
4 commission is in recess.

5 [The R.M.C. 803 session recessed at 1713, 15 November 2018.]

6 [The R.M.C. 803 session was called to order at 1834,  
7 15 November 2018.]

8 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: This commission is called back to  
9 order. All parties are present who were previously present  
10 when the commission last recessed with the exception of  
11 Mr. Mohammad, Mr. Binalshibh, and Mr. Ali, who have departed  
12 the courtroom. Is that correct, Counsel?

13 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Correct, Your Honor.

14 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: Yes, Judge.

15 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes, Your Honor.

16 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. The commission finds that they  
17 have knowingly and voluntarily waived their right to be  
18 present at this session, and we will continue now with 555,  
19 Mr. Harrington.

20 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: Judge, my colleagues have said most  
21 of what I had wanted to say, but just a few comments.

22 With respect to Mr. Castle, I think he -- a  
23 Shakespearian quote was, "He doth protest too loudly." He was

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 a defensive witness, he was an unclear witness. These are my  
2 assessments of him. Obviously, you will make your own.

3 And the only thing that he was definitive about was  
4 repeating the script that he had put together about the  
5 reasons for it. And I think it was very telling when Mr. Ryan  
6 got up and basically directed him what the answer was for --  
7 that he wanted us to believe.

8 But I would like to highlight for the court, in your  
9 consideration here, two instances: One, Mr. Rishikof went to  
10 the Department of Justice. We know that. We know that  
11 Attorney General Sessions found out about it and called  
12 Secretary Mattis, and it happened during an important meeting,  
13 according to Mr. Castle, that happened on October 13 of 2017,  
14 and the only words that are remembered are "No deal."

15 And Mr. Castle said that he was not sure what that  
16 meant, but he repeated the words "No deal" to  
17 Secretary Mattis. And somehow mysteriously in this situation,  
18 which is obviously an important one for two extremely  
19 important men, Mr. Mattis [sic] cannot recall the Secretary  
20 asking him any questions about it or trying to get any  
21 explanation or saying to him will you find out what's going  
22 on? Nothing about it. It defies credulity.

23 But mysteriously -- and this is the important part --

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Mr. Castle calls Mr. Rishikof in to complain to him about him  
2 going to the Department of Justice. Now, he didn't say that  
3 he asked him about the pretrial agreements, but he did say  
4 that he wanted to know why he went to the Department of  
5 Justice without clearing it with Castle first. And  
6 Mr. Rishikof gave him an answer, which was that he was given  
7 permission to do this by Deputy Secretary Shanahan to do it.

8           And the important part about this is the fact that  
9 Castle inquired about the one thing that had to do, which  
10 would be the subject of unlawful influence as we know it in  
11 this record, which would be the pretrial agreements.

12           Now, he said he was satisfied after he got the  
13 response from Shanahan. But he told the court that there were  
14 other instances that Mr. Rishikof had been involved in, such  
15 as the aerial photos and the boat and several other things,  
16 none of which he testified that he asked Mr. Rishikof about.  
17 And those are supposedly the reasons that were used for, in  
18 part, for the discharge of Mr. Rishikof. And it just seems to  
19 me that it's -- it's extremely coincidental that that would  
20 happen.

21           The second incident which has been talked about is  
22 the appointment of Candidate A, McPherson, as a replacement  
23 for Mr. Rishikof. And for some reason, Mr. Castle thought it

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 necessary to mention the subject matter here to Mr. McPherson.

2 He said he wasn't feeling well, he went home, and a  
3 magical moment came to him on the weekend when he had the flu  
4 and he decided, well, maybe this might be interpreted as  
5 unlawful influence, so he recalls McPherson.

6 And McPherson was not on the list of witnesses that  
7 we would propose to call, but based upon Castle's testimony  
8 about this, it's clear that he is an essential witness, just  
9 like Mr. Rishikof is an essential witness to the first  
10 incident -- incidence.

11 But I just ask the court to keep those two events in  
12 mind, because those are the two that really link Castle to  
13 unlawful influence.

14 And the standard here is that we have to come forward  
15 with some evidence. It doesn't mean we have to come forward  
16 with irrebuttable evidence. It means we have to come forward  
17 with some evidence, even if there's some evidence to the  
18 contrary. We have reached that burden, Judge, and we believe  
19 that the burden should shift to the prosecution.

20 Even if the court were to determine that we haven't  
21 reached that, I certainly think that we have given the court  
22 enough, it should allow us to bring some of the witnesses that  
23 are on the list in to amplify what was said or to discredit

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 what was said or discredit our arguments. But there's enough  
2 here. This is kind of like a situation where there's a smell  
3 test, and there's a stench here that needs to be excised.

4 Judge, you also mentioned -- you asked Mr. Nevin  
5 about what prejudice there were to the defense, and I would  
6 like just to repeat and maybe amplify what he said. But one  
7 of the prejudices is the chance to potentially settle this  
8 case. And you could sit there as a judge and say the next  
9 convening authority could settle the case, too, and we don't  
10 disagree with that.

11 But the real prejudice here with this case is we had  
12 a chance to settle the case with a convening authority who  
13 wanted to settle the case and who -- as came out in the  
14 testimony, the purpose of going to the Department of Justice  
15 was to see if an agreement could be reached that there would  
16 be no further prosecution of our clients within the United  
17 States.

18 But we have a convening authority here who is  
19 actively trying to settle the case. We all found that  
20 extraordinary, and I don't think it's going to come again.  
21 But we have suffered irreparable prejudice by Mr. Rishikof  
22 being discharged.

23 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Just one question, Mr. Harrington. Is

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 there any evidence or indication before the commission that  
2 the current or the subsequent convening authority to  
3 Mr. Rishikof was unwilling to settle the case?

4 LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: There have been several changes,  
5 Judge, interim convening authorities. And I can only speak  
6 for myself, but no efforts have been made by me so far to go  
7 to somebody else. But that, in part, was delayed because of  
8 this particular motion which was going on, which I thought was  
9 going to compromise the ability for any convening authority at  
10 this point in time to do it until this issue was resolved.

11 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. Thank you, Mr. Harrington.  
12 Mr. Ruiz.

13 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: Judge, I don't have any additional  
14 argument.

15 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Trial Counsel.

16 MTC [MR. TRIVETT]: Good evening, Your Honor.

17 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Good evening.

18 MTC [MR. TRIVETT]: The defense has not produced any  
19 evidence of unlawful influence or the appearance of unlawful  
20 influence, and the burden has not shifted to the government.

21 I stood up last time before you on our motion to  
22 reconsider and predicted that Mr. Connell was going to be able  
23 to present a tremendous amount of evidence surrounding the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 terminations of Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown, but that  
2 ultimately, at the end of the day, none of it would constitute  
3 unlawful influence. We stand here today saying our  
4 predictions were correct.

5           There were three reasons given by Mr. Castle and  
6 Secretary Mattis for the terminations of Mr. Brown and  
7 Mr. Rishikof. One was the uncoordinated Management  
8 Consolidation Memo, otherwise known as the "King Me" memo; the  
9 uncoordinated phone call to the Combatant Commander; and the  
10 Coast Guard overflight without proper coordination. And I  
11 wanted to touch on a few points about these three instances.

12           The declarations never claimed that there was zero  
13 coordination, only that proper coordination was not done. It  
14 is the undisputed evidence in this case that the Regulation  
15 for Trial by Military Commission required the convening  
16 authority to coordinate with the Office of General Counsel  
17 before calling a Combatant Commander. That coordination did  
18 not occur.

19           It is undisputed that SOUTHCOM refused the request  
20 for updated imagery. It is undisputed that Mr. Rishikof did  
21 not tell the Coast Guard that SOUTHCOM had already refused the  
22 request when he used the BRO-NET to contact Admiral Lunday to  
23 ask him for the images.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           It is undisputed that the "King Me" memo was an  
2 action memo, not sent in advance to the Office of the General  
3 Counsel or any other of the potential affected entities, who  
4 had zero opportunity to weigh in on the drafted proposal.

5           Now, Mr. Connell's argument is that these  
6 conversations somehow constituted coordination, and I would  
7 respectfully disagree with such a comment when it is based on  
8 communications going to the office of the Secretary of Defense  
9 or the Deputy Secretary of Defense.

10           You can have lots of conversations with people about  
11 things that you intend to do. You can have conversations with  
12 people claiming to take away authority that those people have.  
13 You could have a conversation and say I'm going to take over  
14 the control of the security function of the military  
15 commissions.

16           You can have a conversation to say and I'm going to  
17 take your parking spot. And you can have a conversation to  
18 say and I'm going to start dating your wife. And all along  
19 the person who you are talking to is probably thinking two  
20 things: One, this guy is a little off, and two, thank God I  
21 have the formal DoD coordination process where I'm going to  
22 get to formally concur or nonconcur before this proposal goes  
23 to the decision-maker, and that never happens.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           And that is undisputed that it never happened. He  
2 may have had lots of conversations with lots of people. Those  
3 people may have completely disagreed with his course of action  
4 about consolidating authority, whether it be over the chief  
5 prosecutor or whether it be over the security function of  
6 military commissions.

7           But in DoD you have a formal chance to concur or not  
8 concur, and that chance was never given when the  
9 Management Memo was sent directly to the Deputy Secretary of  
10 Defense without OGC's coordination, without WHS's  
11 coordination, without anybody who may have concurred with  
12 those proposals.

13           It is also not disputed that that memo, which sought  
14 reorganization and consolidation of certain authorities, was  
15 sent by Mr. Rishikof as Director of the Office of Military  
16 Commissions, and by his Chief of Staff, Mr. Gary Brown. He  
17 did not sign it as the Convening Authority of Office of  
18 Military Commissions, it was not signed by Mr. Brown as the  
19 legal advisor to the convening authority. That is significant  
20 in that they clearly believed that they were operating under  
21 their director role and not under their convening authority  
22 role. That is not disputed.

23           Other things that are not disputed by the evidence.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 There was a JTF-GTMO soldier on a helicopter flying over this  
2 very courtroom taking pictures of the ELC, and the commander  
3 of that soldier, the commander of JTF-GTMO, knew nothing about  
4 it.

5 In the testimony from Mr. Newman, in his interview  
6 with the JTF Commander, Admiral Cashman, he said, "I would  
7 have liked to have known about that. Requests for imagery  
8 have a very specific coordination requirement with SOUTHCOM.  
9 If someone was flying over taking images of the ELC, that's  
10 something I would have liked to have known." He didn't know  
11 it.

12 And we also heard testimony yesterday from Mr. Castle  
13 that phone calls came back to the Pentagon after the  
14 conversation with Admiral Tidd regarding the imagery  
15 complaining that Mr. Rishikof had been rude to a four-star  
16 admiral combatant commander.

17 All three of these instances are not judicial acts,  
18 and each one separately could have justified Mr. Rishikof's  
19 dismissal.

20 The defense is asking you to substitute your judgment  
21 for the judgment of the Secretary of Defense and his principal  
22 legal advisor at the time, and I would submit to you that  
23 that's not the standard. The standard is was it a judicial

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 act for which he was terminated? And if the answer is no, you  
2 don't go to the second part of the analysis where you say,  
3 "Would I have fired him for that purpose?"

4           They had reasons, Mr. Castle testified about those  
5 reasons, and ultimately made a decision that he wasn't the  
6 right person for the job. Once you make the determination  
7 that they were not judicial acts, those three reasons they  
8 gave were not judicial acts, the inquiry is over, the motion  
9 is over. There is no unlawful influence. A lot of what I  
10 said is actually supported by the defense's evidence that they  
11 put into this case.

12           In AE 555SS, which were the compilation of Lieutenant  
13 Newman's investigation, in his interview of Wendy Kelly, who  
14 is the Deputy Chief of Operations for the Office of  
15 Commissions Convening Authority, Ms. Kelly said, and I quote,  
16 "I think Harvey was naive about how you process actions in the  
17 Department of Defense. Multiple people in the office tried to  
18 steer him back to a more standardized process."

19           From her 12 years working for the convening  
20 authority's office, she described getting something to the  
21 Deputy Secretary of Defense as being a very routinized process  
22 that you have to staff through other offices.

23           She said that Mr. Rishikof, who she personally liked,

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 had angst using the slow process. She was the one who first  
2 described it as the "King Me" memo. So this is coming from  
3 someone who liked Mr. Rishikof personally, who had worked in  
4 the convening authority's office for a dozen years, and who  
5 had worked on that memo herself and she was the one who  
6 understood it to be an overwhelming expansion of authority  
7 that no convening authority had had before him.

8           When she was specifically asked about the firing, she  
9 said Mr. Rishikof was not respecting the DoD process and it  
10 came across like a, quote, bull in a china shop. That is  
11 echoed by Mr. Castle's testimony yesterday, that there was no  
12 coordination, and when the coordination was being done, it was  
13 being done in a less than proper and fulsome manner.

14           Ms. Kelly also indicated that guilty pleas had been  
15 discussed by nearly every convening authority and legal  
16 advisor in the last 12 years, yet none of them were fired.

17           There was also an interview of Rear Admiral Lunday,  
18 again, Appellate Exhibit 555SS put in by the defense.

19           So Mr. Rishikof reaches out to Admiral Lunday on what  
20 I believe Lieutenant Newman described as the BRO-NET, someone  
21 he knew, tried to get a favor done for him through that  
22 process. And Admiral Lunday says to Lieutenant Newman, "If  
23 someone had said they went to SOUTHCOM and they didn't want to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 do it, I would have said we need to work through that, but  
2 that was never part of the discussion."

3           So despite going to SOUTHCOM and despite SOUTHCOM  
4 refusing his request, Mr. Rishikof reaches out to the Coast  
5 Guard, to a personal friend in the Coast Guard, and doesn't  
6 give him the background needed for even him to properly  
7 coordinate the issue with SOUTHCOM.

8           The declarations never said that there were zero  
9 coordination at all. After all, no one has alleged that  
10 Mr. Rishikof came down here to Guantanamo and got on an air --  
11 a helicopter with Mr. Brown, flew himself and took pictures.  
12 There was obviously coordination. It didn't mean it was the  
13 correct coordination, and it clearly wasn't in accordance with  
14 the requirements of the regulation to have called the  
15 Combatant Commander to begin with. So these are easy process  
16 fouls, clear, undisputed, and part of the reason why  
17 ultimately they were terminated.

18           So again, ample reasons, nonjudicial reasons that  
19 they decided Mr. Rishikof was not the right man for the job  
20 and why they ultimately terminated him.

21           So that leaves the pretrial agreement consideration  
22 issue and, Mr. Connell I think said, "our central theory has  
23 been that he had too much independent legal judgment, and that

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 ultimately that bothered people."

2           We are seven, eight months into the litigation and  
3 this is the first time I have heard the defense's central  
4 theory, because it's gone all over the place. It started with  
5 rank and wild speculation that they never followed up on  
6 because they ultimately filed this motion shortly after the  
7 terminations with zero evidence and zero requests for  
8 discovery initially, but at some point it lands on this  
9 pretrial agreement piece.

10           I want to talk briefly about the importance of live  
11 witnesses, as Mr. Connell began his argument with. I would  
12 note that despite the fact that Mr. Castle didn't agree to  
13 meet with any of the defense counsel in advance, that  
14 ultimately the defense counsel were able, with the discovery  
15 we provided them, to do an ample cross-examination over many  
16 hours on this issue, something that I sat in court today and  
17 listened to as a claim of impossibility on the other issue.

18           But it was important with something we learned, that  
19 I even learned, and I believe it changes your whole analysis  
20 of this issue. When I stood here in front of you last  
21 session, we argued specifically that there were terms of an  
22 agreement that would necessitate the Attorney General being  
23 involved, that he had statutory and regulatory requirements

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 for coordination, and I assumed Mr. Rishikof believed he had a  
2 need to go based on those requirements, those regulatory and  
3 statutory requirements.

4 But it turns out that that's not exactly the case.  
5 For the first time we hear yesterday from Mr. Castle through  
6 his testimony that it was a mandated, required term that the  
7 Attorney General sign off on this pretrial agreement that they  
8 required. The defense required the Attorney General to  
9 approve of a deal. That's the evidence now, and that means  
10 game over on the pretrial agreement issue.

11 If they are requiring the Attorney General to approve  
12 of any deal, then ultimately, just because the  
13 Attorney General says no and communicates that to his cabinet  
14 counterpart, that's not unlawful influence. That's an answer  
15 to the defense request.

16 "No deal." "No deal." The Attorney General wasn't  
17 willing to make a deal for whatever term it was. And I want  
18 to peel back for a second some of the things that have been  
19 said.

20 I would submit to you, sir, that your findings of  
21 fact cannot include that there was a signed pretrial agreement  
22 from Khalid Shaikh Mohammad in this case. I will represent to  
23 you that after Mr. Nevin made his comments the last time about

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 having a pretrial agreement in this case -- he vacillated a  
2 little bit with the language he used -- but I went to the  
3 convening authority's office and I said can we see a copy of  
4 this? Because I believed there may be a term in this proposed  
5 pretrial agreement that would have required the  
6 Attorney General to have some legitimate lawful input. They  
7 had no record of ever receiving a proposed pretrial agreement  
8 from Mr. Mohammad.

9           So what we do is we then request discovery from  
10 Mr. Nevin to say, based on some of what you've argued, there  
11 may be a term in there that we would like to see. Can you  
12 please provide us whatever you sent to the convening  
13 authority?

14           Now, I have no doubt that there were some proposals  
15 sent, that there were some terms to be worked out; and I think  
16 in the end, at most it's going to be an e-mail. But  
17 ultimately, the defense counsel have to live with the  
18 strategic decisions they've made in this litigation. And  
19 often we have complained that they haven't been held  
20 accountable to that. They weren't held accountable to that  
21 when they filed their motion at the beginning with no evidence  
22 and we simply said there's no evidence, deny the motion. They  
23 need to be held accountable now.

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           If you're claiming to have a pretrial agreement when  
2 you don't, at least in regard, as you and I might know from a  
3 military justice standpoint, with an actual pretrial  
4 agreement, with actual terms that are signed by the accused,  
5 waiting for signature from the convening authority, and if  
6 you're requesting specific terms that demand Attorney General  
7 approval of something, or New York State approval, or  
8 Massachusetts approval, or whoever else may have had  
9 jurisdiction over the attacks of September 11th, and you don't  
10 put that pretrial agreement into evidence, then you can't  
11 claim that you had a pretrial agreement at all.

12           And that goes to the prejudice question that you  
13 asked specifically of one of the counsel: Well, what's the  
14 prejudice? You can at least plausibly make an argument, if  
15 you had a signed pretrial agreement that was ready to be  
16 signed by a convening authority, but there is no evidence of  
17 that at all.

18           So please hold them responsible for the strategic  
19 decisions they've made to not put that in front of the judge  
20 and not make a finding that there was any actual pretrial  
21 agreement. We haven't seen it. We've asked for it.  
22 Mr. Nevin claimed it was privileged in some way, then he  
23 claimed it was confidential in some way. And then he claimed

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 that he had plenty of time still under the trial conduct order  
2 to consider our request, knowing full well we were about to  
3 litigate it this week.

4           It's important as well to address the  
5 Attorney General's phone call, because the Attorney General  
6 never spoke to Mr. Rishikof. The Secretary of Defense never  
7 spoke to Mr. Rishikof. Mr. Castle did speak to Mr. Rishikof  
8 two days after.

9           Mr. Castle would have been understandably upset,  
10 after having about six weeks on the job, being pulled out of  
11 the most important meeting that he attended, with the  
12 Secretary of Defense, to be blindsided from the fact that the  
13 Attorney General is calling about something that the DoD did.

14           He very credibly testified yesterday that he really  
15 didn't even know what he was talking about at the beginning;  
16 that's how blindsided he was. He later figured out what it  
17 was, after doing the due diligence that was required in his  
18 office to figure out that indeed what he was talking about  
19 were the pretrial agreements.

20           So what does the testimony indicate that he said to  
21 Mr. Castle? He repeated over and over again, "All ships need  
22 to go in the same direction. I need to know where you're  
23 going so we're all going there at the same time." He didn't

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 discuss pretrial agreements. He didn't try to in any way  
2 influence those pretrial agreements.

3           And, in fact, he was adamant that every time he met  
4 with Mr. Rishikof, Mr. Rishikof brought up the issue of  
5 pretrial agreements, and that he would wildly gesticulate,  
6 waving his arms, saying, "This is your call. This is not  
7 something I want to know, this is in your sole discretion."  
8 Every time he met with him, Harvey tried to talk about it,  
9 Mr. Rishikof tried to talk about it. Every time, Mr. Castle  
10 tried to shut him down.

11           We only asked about five minutes' worth of questions,  
12 and that was the most important thing the prosecution felt we  
13 needed to clarify for the commission; that even in this call  
14 about the Attorney General's phone call, that it was still  
15 about coordination, and that he still went over and above what  
16 was required to make sure that Mr. Rishikof did not believe  
17 that he was trying to influence his decision on whether or not  
18 to accept a pretrial agreement.

19           Not being a judge advocate, never having been a  
20 commander, never having had that training, he -- Mr. Castle  
21 testified before his first meeting with Mr. Rishikof it was  
22 explained to him that that is something within his sole  
23 discretion and that the unlawful influence concern was very

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 real. So the danger antenna went up on him, because he was  
2 told that this was not something that he can influence in any  
3 way.

4 He carried that through all of his conversations with  
5 Mr. Rishikof, including that follow-on Attorney General phone  
6 call. But the Attorney General phone call, in the end, was  
7 precipitated by a defense requirement that the  
8 Attorney General approve something, and that changes the  
9 entire analysis.

10 If it were a close call as to whether or not that was  
11 unlawful influence before that revelation, it's not a close  
12 call now. It was a required term from the defense counsel  
13 themselves.

14 So I want to briefly discuss the military justice  
15 expert panel issue. It cannot be that the consideration of  
16 pretrial agreements inoculates the convening authority from  
17 ever being terminated. So there have to be lawful reasons to  
18 terminate a convening authority, and in this case certainly  
19 the director of OMC, even if they are considering judicial  
20 acts, even if you are aware of those judicial acts, and, quite  
21 frankly, even if you disagree with those judicial acts.

22 When Mr. Castle was asked specifically from  
23 Mr. Connell, "Well, what did you consider to be a judicial

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 act," he said two things: Pretrial agreements, decision to  
2 refer charges.

3 We're not saying necessarily that's every judicial  
4 act that a convening authority could take. There's a sort of  
5 quasi-prosecutorial decision that's infused within that  
6 request for a pretrial agreement.

7 But even assuming for this argument that that is a  
8 judicial act, Mr. Castle testified that he wanted to be extra  
9 careful, to make sure that he was considering only nonjudicial  
10 acts in making his recommendation to the Secretary of Defense  
11 to terminate Mr. Rishikof.

12 And I would submit to you that the military justice  
13 expert panel was not a crisis of consciousness as much as it  
14 was a very sound -- it was a sound legal decision from the top  
15 attorney in the Department of Defense to make sure he didn't  
16 do anything that would impact the most important case,  
17 hopefully, the Department of Defense will ever prosecute.

18 We ask judges to do that all the time. And with all  
19 respect to the military judge, judges aren't superhuman, and  
20 they're not super-lawyers. Mr. Castle is a lawyer, like all  
21 of us. We ask judges all the time, who know information about  
22 lots of things, to make determinations and disregard other  
23 parts, whether it be prejudicial evidence or evidence that was

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 later deemed inadmissible. Lawyers can do this, and  
2 Mr. Castle did it.

3 And ultimately once he got the military justice  
4 expert panel to say yes, you can still consider these three  
5 issues, these nonjudicial acts, and as long as the Secretary  
6 is only considering these three things, it would not  
7 constitute unlawful influence. Those three things are simply  
8 not acts that the doctrine of unlawful influence protects.

9 Mr. Castle did exactly what we ask judges to do all  
10 the time when he considered certain evidence and not other  
11 evidence in making his recommendation.

12 And ultimately the Secretary of Defense decided to  
13 rescind Mr. Rishikof's designation based on those three  
14 reasons, those three reasons alone, swore to it under oath, as  
15 did Mr. Castle, and there is no real reason to dispute that.

16 So I want to discuss briefly now the interview with  
17 Admiral McPherson. Mr. Castle mentioned that in one of his  
18 conversations with Admiral McPherson -- who was the former  
19 Judge Advocate General of the Navy and certainly presumed to  
20 understand the doctrine of unlawful influence, had just been  
21 confirmed as the Army General Counsel, had agreed to come on  
22 as the convening authority in these cases.

23 Mr. Castle mentions to Admiral McPherson that one of

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the reasons why Mr. Rishikof was terminated was because he  
2 went over to the Department of Justice in an uncoordinated  
3 manner and that he wasn't aware of it. Now, ultimately  
4 Mr. Castle takes some time to reflect on that and doesn't want  
5 that to be misinterpreted in any way to be unlawful influence.

6           So last time I stood up and discussed briefly how  
7 commanders in the field are trained to avoid unlawful  
8 influence and to fix any unlawful influence that may have  
9 occurred intentionally or not.

10           I would ask for the feed from Table 3, please.

11           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: You may have it.

12           MTC [MR. TRIVETT]: So for the record, these documents are  
13 already in the record from last argument at AE 555RR. Copies  
14 have been provided to the defense.

15           So just to refresh the commission's recollection -- I  
16 won't spend much time on this -- but 2015 Commander's Legal  
17 Handbook, which is a publication of the Judge Advocate  
18 General's Legal Center and School for the United States Army  
19 where they teach their new commanders about the concepts of  
20 unlawful command influence, there is something called the Ten  
21 Commandments of Unlawful Influence that every Army JAG is  
22 trained on and everyone who is about to take command is  
23 trained on.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           The next slide, please.

2           So we focused last time on Commandment 6 primarily,  
3 but I'd like to call your attention to Commandment 10. So  
4 Commandment 10 states that "If a mistake is made, raise the  
5 issue immediately and cure with an appropriate remedy."

6           I would submit to you that Mr. Castle, despite not  
7 having any training at the Army JAG School, despite never  
8 being an Army JAG or a JAG in any service, did a pretty good  
9 job on Commandment 10.

10           Ultimately not wanting it to seem as if he was trying  
11 to influence Admiral McPherson in any way on whether to accept  
12 the pretrial agreement, he decides, despite the fact that  
13 Admiral McPherson may have been as qualified to take the job  
14 as any candidate and certainly would have made a wonderful  
15 convening authority by all accounts, he decides to completely  
16 disregard him as the next convening authority and decides to  
17 hire Mr. James Coyne.

18           Mr. James Coyne, very qualified in his own right, was  
19 specifically asked to declare in this case what, if anything,  
20 was said to him when he was hired.

21           On 6 August 2018, he makes this declaration under  
22 oath.

23           Next slide, please.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1            "As of the date of this declaration, I have no  
2 discussions with anyone, to include personnel from the  
3 Department of Defense Office of the General Counsel, to  
4 include the Former Acting General Counsel, William Castle; the  
5 Office of the Secretary of Defense, to include the Secretary  
6 of Defense; the office of the Deputy Secretary of Defense, to  
7 include the Deputy Secretary of Defense; or personnel from the  
8 Executive Branch officials outside of DoD to include the  
9 Attorney General of the United States regarding the topic of  
10 entering into pretrial agreements in any present or future  
11 military commission case, to include the case at bar.

12            "When I assumed my current duties I had no awareness  
13 of whether there had been any consideration by my predecessor  
14 of plea agreements in the current case or any other active  
15 military commission case prior to my appointment."

16            Now, there were some conversations, some arguments  
17 made about the shifting burden and whether or not the  
18 prosecution has to present additional evidence. Our position  
19 all along is that there's no evidence to shift the burden, and  
20 ultimately if the burden is shifted, we're required to prove  
21 beyond a reasonable doubt that there was not unlawful  
22 influence or that it won't taint the proceedings.

23            We're not intending to present any additional

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 evidence. This declaration says it all. To the extent the  
2 military judge disagrees with the prosecution and believes  
3 that something that occurred during the termination of  
4 Mr. Rishikof was unlawful influence, it's clearly been cured  
5 by Mr. Coyne's appointment. We invited the military judge, if  
6 he needed to, certainly to solicit a declaration from  
7 Ms. Perritano, who is the current convening authority, if that  
8 was required to ensure the military judge that there is no  
9 active ongoing unlawful influence in this case.

10 So I want to discuss certain things the defense  
11 brought up specifically, and one of them was the Lewis case.  
12 I believe Ms. Bormann focused on the Lewis case. Here's how  
13 the Lewis case differs.

14 In Lewis, the court found that the SJA and the trial  
15 counsel had conspired to recuse a military judge that was  
16 otherwise qualified, and that's clearly not the trial counsel  
17 or the SJA's role in the military justice system, and that  
18 that constituted unlawful influence.

19 If you change the facts a little bit in Lewis, and if  
20 it's a senior judge of the trial judge in Lewis, and the  
21 senior judge believes that the trial judge was conflicted  
22 based on any type of personal relationship with one of the  
23 counsel, the senior judge could have removed him.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           It was -- Lewis was a case about everyone  
2 understanding their proper roles in the military justice  
3 system. It wasn't about this concept that no one has  
4 accountability to anyone who is appointed properly over them.

5           And the Secretary of Defense is the sole statutory  
6 convening authority in this case. He clearly has authority  
7 over Mr. Rishikof. He clearly had the power to rescind his  
8 designation whenever he chose to do so.

9           And like we argued last time, providing he didn't try  
10 to influence Mr. Rishikof in his decision and providing he  
11 didn't try to influence Mr. Coyne or any subsequent convening  
12 authority on the issue of pretrial agreements, he could have  
13 removed Mr. Rishikof solely because he believed the case  
14 shouldn't be dealt out. If he did it in a way where he wasn't  
15 influencing anyone, he had the authority to do that. We're  
16 not saying that happened. We're simply saying that he had the  
17 ability to take the case from Mr. Rishikof and turn that over  
18 to another convening authority.

19           That's one of the ways that you remedy or ensure that  
20 there's no unlawful influence in the case. I believe that's  
21 the Boyce case -- let me make sure I have the right case --  
22 yes, in the Boyce case where the Secretary of the Air Force  
23 had lost confidence in a convening authority due to his

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 previous handling of sexual assault cases while he had a  
2 pending sexual assault case on his desk for a referral  
3 decision.

4           And what the Boyce court instructed, and one of the  
5 reasons they found unlawful influence in that case, is because  
6 his superiors didn't remove that case from him; that they  
7 didn't order him to send it to an adjacent headquarters or  
8 send it to a higher headquarters.

9           But ultimately there are no adjacent headquarters  
10 here. The convening authorities and the military commission  
11 are unique statutory creatures. They are created by the  
12 Military Commissions Act, and really only if the Secretary of  
13 Defense decides to appoint one is there anyone other than him.  
14 There was no one else to send it to. And there was no reason,  
15 based on his lack of coordination as the director of OMC, to  
16 keep him in the position.

17           But ultimately what he did was similar to what the  
18 court in Boyce requested or said should have happened but  
19 didn't happen in that case. He gave the case to someone else.  
20 That person retained full authority to enter into pretrial  
21 agreements and was not influenced in any way.

22           So we have proven beyond a reasonable doubt that if  
23 there was any unlawful influence, it's been cured by the

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 appointment of a neutral convening authority with no awareness  
2 of the reasons why his predecessor had been fired.

3           So that's the actual command influence requirement.  
4 There's an appearance of unlawful command influence standard.  
5 It says the appearance of unlawful command ----

6           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mr. Trivett, just before you get to  
7 that, I do have one question on the actual ----

8           MTC [MR. TRIVETT]: Yes, sir.

9           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: If you could address the discussion we  
10 had about sort of the pass-through unlawful command -- or  
11 unlawful influence.

12           So even assuming Mr. Castle honestly believed that  
13 there was a lack of coordination and that was the basis for  
14 his decision to fire Mr. Rishikof, or recommend the firing of  
15 Mr. Rishikof, had some of the individuals who worked for him  
16 fed him false information, could they have committed unlawful  
17 influence, and what would analysis be for the commission?

18           MTC [MR. TRIVETT]: Well, ultimately we believe all the  
19 information provided is backed up by the evidence in this  
20 case, so I think this is a hypothetical question.

21           But if someone was intentionally trying to get  
22 someone out of a position and telling a person of authority  
23 things that were intentionally incorrect, I think we would

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 concede that that was unlawful to do.

2           Whether that was the appearance of unlawful or actual  
3 unlawful influence, I think there's a scenario which that  
4 could be the case. But ultimately the evidence in this case  
5 supports that all of the reasons in the declarations were  
6 completely justified.

7           You can't have people -- you can't have puppet  
8 masters behind the scenes manipulating the process. That's  
9 the concern of the appearance of unlawful influence, that it  
10 would put an undue strain on the public's perception of the  
11 military justice system if they thought that someone could fix  
12 an outcome, or someone could intentionally -- that someone  
13 could influence someone's professional judgment in whatever  
14 role they were filling. But I would strongly suggest that the  
15 evidence in this case is the exact opposite.

16           There seems to be a lot of focus from the defense on  
17 Mr. Vozzo. But following Mr. Castle's testimony, it's  
18 important to remember that he said, at the very beginning,  
19 pretty much his entire staff had concerns with Mr. Rishikof.  
20 So this wasn't a personality conflict between one person and  
21 another person; this was an entire staff full of concerns who  
22 had worked very closely with Mr. Rishikof and Mr. Brown.

23           So ultimately, to answer your question, I think it's

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 possible. I just don't think that the evidence comes anywhere  
2 to support that finding in this case.

3           So ultimately, for the appearance of unlawful command  
4 influence, it will exist when an objective, disinterested  
5 observer, fully informed of all the facts and circumstances  
6 would harbor a significant doubt about the fairness of the  
7 proceeding.

8           In applying the test to our case, the prosecution  
9 believes that a reasonable observer would have no doubt about  
10 the fairness of this commission, in light of the government  
11 and defense evidence that was presented on this issue.

12           There was no signed pretrial agreement -- these are  
13 some of the facts, knowing all the facts a disinterested  
14 observer would need to know.

15           There was no actual pretrial agreement. The accused  
16 has no right to a particular convening authority. The defense  
17 specifically mandated, as part of the terms of one of these --  
18 as one of the terms -- we haven't seen any of the other  
19 terms -- that the Attorney General approve and make a promise  
20 that he would not prosecute the accused either for this -- for  
21 these offenses or other offenses.

22           Again, I'm a little in the blind because of how the  
23 defense decided to litigate this issue, but I would

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 respectfully suggest that so are you; and, therefore, you  
2 can't make findings other than what we've heard from  
3 Mr. Castle regarding this requirement that the  
4 Attorney General approve whatever deal was made, and that this  
5 requirement was a defense-initiated requirement, not a  
6 Mr. Rishikof-initiated requirement.

7           We would also ask the military judge to look to the  
8 Villareal case, which ultimately indicates that any unlawful  
9 influence or taint is generally cured when the case is sent to  
10 another convening authority. That was the case, I believe,  
11 where a subordinate convening authority reached out to a  
12 superior convening authority for advice on the case.

13           May I have a second, sir?

14           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: You may.

15           MTC [MR. TRIVETT]: So the defense argues ultimately that  
16 anything that requires an application of law to facts is a  
17 judicial act. They rely on 120-year-old case law for that  
18 proposition. I would note that attorneys of all stripes every  
19 day apply law to facts, and that doesn't make them judges.

20           Ultimately we believe the correct standard is the  
21 Ayestas v. Davis standard, which is a little more recent.  
22 It's from the Supreme Court in 2017, so I think we've got them  
23 beat by about 128 years of jurisprudence. And ultimately it's

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 the best case that's the closest on point to our situation,  
2 where you have a director of the Office of Military  
3 Commissions that's responsible for resourcing and the  
4 administrative processes to make sure that these cases happen  
5 in Guantanamo Bay, and that ultimately there's a bunch of  
6 administrative decisions that have to be made by that person,  
7 none of which, according to the Supreme Court, would  
8 constitute a judicial decision for which they would have any  
9 jurisdiction over it.

10           So there is a recognition that judges make decisions  
11 all the time. Judges make decisions all the time that are  
12 nonjudicial in nature. Clearly, a convening authority is a  
13 step removed from a judge, and the Director of the Office of  
14 Military Commissions is miles removed from a judge.

15           I'm just going through my notes. If you could just  
16 bear with me for a second, there's a couple of points I wanted  
17 to make that the counsel had raised.

18           So Mr. Connell also made the argument that, based on  
19 Mr. Castle's testimony yesterday, that the decision started  
20 long before the Management Memo, which was written on  
21 12 or 13 December.

22           The Disposition Memo, which was the first evidence we  
23 have of an actual recommendation that Mr. Rishikof be

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 terminated, occurred two or three days later but, as defense  
2 counsel correctly point out, that that started long before the  
3 Management Memo.

4 That fact is helpful to the prosecution's position,  
5 because then it's not a PTA issue, it's not an issue regarding  
6 pretrial agreements, which was COA 3, and the 12  
7 December memo. It was based, as Mr. Castle said it was based,  
8 on a long concern that he had, over whether it be the CODEL  
9 instance, the fast boat instance, the general temperament of  
10 dealing with coordination.

11 If all of this occurred before the memo of -- before  
12 the "King Me" memo and the COA 3 that was announced for that,  
13 this wasn't about that memo and it wasn't about the PTA, at  
14 least initially. Mr. Castle explains why. He goes through  
15 the fact that he disregards that, and ultimately makes his  
16 decision on the three nonjudicial acts. But that's actually a  
17 fact that is helpful to the prosecution, certainly not  
18 harmful.

19 So Mr. Connell's FOIA documents, if you read through  
20 those, I would submit to you that they do not support a  
21 finding that JTF-GTMO was made aware of the overflight.

22 And specifically -- and I don't have the document in  
23 front of me, because I didn't know he was going to raise this

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 issue in argument, but it is definitely in the exhibits you  
2 already have, where SOUTHCOM is talking about how disappointed  
3 they are with OMC that they still don't seem to understand how  
4 to properly coordinate with the Combatant Commander, and that  
5 ultimately a request for imagery isn't something that should  
6 even rise to the level of the Combatant Commander.

7           That's one of those reasons when you look to the  
8 regulation as to why the general counsel has a legitimate role  
9 before they reach out to any combatant commander, who  
10 obviously have tremendous responsibility, are very busy people  
11 and need not be bothering themselves with whether or not  
12 Mr. Rishikof has an updated picture.

13           So I believe those documents do not show coordination  
14 at the places where the lack of coordination was the concern.  
15 And ultimately it shows again that the convening authority's  
16 office was not the very best at coordinating anything.

17           There were some aspersions cast at the prosecution,  
18 as there always are. We certainly don't concede that  
19 everything that Mr. Brown said was true.

20           Ultimately, we can concur that everyone had the  
21 unpleasant experience of having to coordinate with Mr. Brown  
22 and Mr. Rishikof on certain things, and that it was never a  
23 fun experience. That doesn't make it unlawful influence if

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 people are asserting their own statutory authorities to do  
2 things.

3           It's very clear in the manual that a decision to  
4 appeal any decision of the court is that of the chief  
5 prosecutor's and not the convening authority. So even if the  
6 convening authority had been upset that the decision of the  
7 prosecution and the chief prosecutor was to not appeal  
8 something, too bad. They didn't have that authority.

9           They were clear that they were trying to assert as  
10 much authority as possible over every aspect of the process,  
11 even if they were just learning where the bathroom was.

12           So with that, sir, subject to your questions, the  
13 prosecution's position is plenty of evidence, none of it  
14 unlawful; and ultimately we would have cured any unlawful  
15 influence that existed.

16           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Do you believe there's been some  
17 evidence?

18           MTC [MR. TRIVETT]: We don't. Nothing -- there is no  
19 evidence -- it's hard to pin down the defense, right, because  
20 the defense's position is that it was all of his legal  
21 determinations. Every legal determination he made he was  
22 entitled to make and no one could say boo about that without  
23 causing unlawful influence.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           But what I can say is that the main focus, the three  
2 reasons that were set forth in the declaration were clearly  
3 nonjudicial acts. So any evidence of what happened in the  
4 termination of nonjudicial acts does not constitute some  
5 evidence of unlawful influence. It constitutes evidence of a  
6 personnel action. And ultimately may be interesting in a  
7 federal court case called "In re: The Termination of  
8 Mr. Rishikof," but it's not unlawful influence.

9           So then the second issue comes down to, okay, but  
10 what about the pretrial agreement? What about the  
11 Attorney General phone call? Ultimately, if they required the  
12 Attorney General's approval of it, when he says no, that's not  
13 evidence of unlawful influence.

14           And when Mr. Castle gets in and talks about the  
15 failure of coordination and wildly throws his hands around  
16 like he did every meeting saying, "I don't want to discuss  
17 anything about pretrial agreements," then that's not evidence  
18 of unlawful influence. It's evidence of an answer to a term  
19 that they mandated as part of the deal.

20           And if that's a term that they were mandating as part  
21 of the deal, there was never going to be a deal, right? If  
22 the Attorney General requirement is required and he said no,  
23 the deal is over.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           So ultimately Mr. Rishikof could try and try again, I  
2 suppose, but there was no deal to be had if they required the  
3 Attorney General to say yes and he said no. So communication  
4 of the fact that he said no to the guy who sought his answer  
5 cannot be unlawful influence. It cannot be any evidence of  
6 unlawful influence.

7           Unlawful command influence in the air, so to speak,  
8 is not enough. The courts are clear on this. We have a  
9 termination. We never conceded that we had a termination of  
10 employment, but we've always said that it was done for proper  
11 reasons, for nonjudicial reasons, and all of the evidence  
12 supports that.

13           The defense casts innuendo. They say it's a pretext.  
14 They have no proof of this, and all of the evidence suggests  
15 otherwise.

16           If you determine that they were nonjudicial acts,  
17 those three things, and that there is evidence supporting  
18 them, then you have to defer to the Secretary of Defense and  
19 the Office of the General Counsel -- the acting general  
20 counsel, rather, in that that was sufficient enough to  
21 terminate them as convening authority and to get a new  
22 convening authority in.

23           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Trivett.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 MTC [MR. TRIVETT]: Thanks.

2 MJ [Co1 PARRELLA]: Mr. Connell.

3 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Nothing further, Your Honor.

4 MJ [Co1 PARRELLA]: All right. Mr. Nevin?

5 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Your Honor, just to address a couple of  
6 things that I think should be addressed. The -- and I think  
7 of it as the "Way Forward" memorandum. It -- the "Way  
8 Forward" memorandum, the December 13 memorandum that  
9 Mr. Rishikof provided, just two things.

10 It was coordinated in the sense that Mr. Connell  
11 referred to during his argument; there's no question about  
12 that. I understand counsel to be saying that's not  
13 sufficient, but as we know from follow-on discussions, that  
14 was a memo that Mr. Rishikof had been directed to provide  
15 directly to the Deputy Secretary by the previous Deputy  
16 Secretary. I think Mr. Castle perhaps was not aware of that,  
17 but that was something that Mr. Rishikof was relying on.

18 So if instead of hearing a report from someone who  
19 was reporting to him, in other words, getting the information  
20 indirectly -- if instead he calls Mr. Rishikof on the phone  
21 and says what's up with submitting this directly to the Deputy  
22 Secretary, probably Mr. Rishikof at that point is going to  
23 say, "I'm just doing what Bob Work told me to do, the previous

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Deputy Secretary. He directed me to proceed in that way."

2           So again, I mean, I think it's the same issue that we  
3 were discussing before of being behind this wall of saying I  
4 don't know anything. I don't know. All I know is what I was  
5 told. And that is -- excuse me, that's a way to proceed, of  
6 course, but it keeps you from knowing all the facts of the  
7 situation.

8           And so you -- I think the same thing is true with  
9 respect to the flyover. At the end of both declarations --  
10 and let me say with respect to the "Way Forward" memorandum --  
11 sorry -- I think it is interesting that Mr. Mattis does not  
12 rely on that in his declaration as a reason that he terminated  
13 Mr. Rishikof. I don't know why that is, but I think that's an  
14 interesting fact, and it could well be explained by what we're  
15 talking about now.

16           I still submit to the military commission that when  
17 you read the reports and the testimony of Mr. Newman, that  
18 what you find is that the descriptions of what people are  
19 saying about the overflight are very different from -- from  
20 what is reported in Mr. Castle's and Mr. -- and the  
21 Secretary's declarations.

22           Many of the factors that are mentioned there are just  
23 not borne out when you actually go and do an investigation and

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 get down on the ground and actually talk to the people, and  
2 when you view it in that way, it's really the same problem  
3 that we were just referring to.

4           Now, just a word about the pretrial agreement. I  
5 gather that -- I don't question that counsel called somebody  
6 in the convening authority's office and that whoever that  
7 person is said to him that they didn't have a record of  
8 receiving a proposed pretrial agreement, or a pretrial  
9 agreement offer I think is the way -- is what the  
10 regulation -- the term the regulation uses.

11           I represent to the military commission that we  
12 hand-delivered a pretrial agreement offer in the form of  
13 the -- that's in -- it's the form that's appended to the back  
14 of Chapter 12-1 of the Regulation for Trial by Military  
15 Commission; that we tendered a written pretrial agreement to  
16 and we hand-delivered it to Mr. Rishikof's office. I didn't  
17 personally hand-deliver it myself, and as I stand here I don't  
18 remember whether there was a signed -- whether there was a  
19 signed receipt, but I believe there was.

20           So where it went after it was delivered to the  
21 convening authority's office is, of course -- and whether they  
22 kept a record of it or whether something else happened to it,  
23 I don't know, but I have -- I represent to the military

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 commission that that was done.

2 Now, I didn't respond to the request for discovery  
3 because I don't think that it's discoverable under 701(g).  
4 And Rule 701(g) is the rule that covers disclosure by the  
5 defense, and it simply doesn't come within any of the four  
6 categories of information that are required to be produced.

7 If the mill -- and let me say as well -- let me say  
8 as well that this was -- I think this was offered in response  
9 to -- this is something in the nature of a -- maybe like a  
10 secondary or a tertiary argument, because I heard the  
11 government at one point say if they wanted -- if the real  
12 reason they terminated Mr. Rishikof was because they thought  
13 he was entertaining pretrial agreements, they had a simple  
14 remedy under Chapter 12-1. They could have simply taken away  
15 his ability to enter into pretrial agreements.

16 And my response to that was that after we made the  
17 pretrial agreement offer, the question of whether to accept it  
18 or reject it was entirely -- even according to the reg and  
19 according to the statute, was entirely within his right, and  
20 at that point you couldn't take it away.

21 You could not have taken it away from him at that  
22 point. And I would assume that if -- to the extent persons  
23 were contemplating doing that, that they would have

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 recognized, if they had known, that on August the 15th he had  
2 a pretrial offer in hand and that having been done and his  
3 right to -- his unfettered right to accept or reject a  
4 pretrial agreement offer, at that point -- the authority to  
5 enter into pretrial agreements not having been taken away, at  
6 that point now you would not be able to take it away, because  
7 when that was on the table it was entirely within his  
8 authority to accept or reject.

9 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: So, Mr. Nevin, I apologize if you  
10 mentioned it. What was the approximate time -- you have  
11 proffered to the court that you delivered this pretrial  
12 agreement. What is the approximate time you proffer that you  
13 delivered it; that it was signed, I guess?

14 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: The -- I don't know the answer to that  
15 as I stand here. It was in a responsive pleading in the 555  
16 series, and I don't remember the exact day.

17 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I mean, are we talking August of '17  
18 or are we talking January of '18?

19 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Oh, no. It would be -- I would guess it  
20 would be in the summer of 2018.

21 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I'm sorry, I'm not referring to the  
22 pleading. I'm referring to you have proffered that there was  
23 a pretrial agreement. My question is: When are you saying

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 this pretrial agreement was presented to the convening  
2 authority?

3 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Ah. August the 15th of 2017.

4 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: So your position is, then, from  
5 August the 15th forward, because the Secretary had not  
6 previously withheld that authority from the convening  
7 authority, then until that pretrial agreement was either  
8 accepted or rejected, they lacked the authority to remove  
9 Mr. Rishikof?

10 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: No, that they lacked the authority to  
11 withhold his authority to enter a pretrial agreement. So let  
12 me read from 12-1 of the Rule for Trial by -- Chapter 12-1 of  
13 the Rule for -- Regulation for Trial by Military Commission:  
14 "Unless such authority is withheld by a superior  
15 competent authority, the convening authority is authorized to  
16 enter into, or reject offers to enter into, pretrial  
17 agreements with the accused."

18 And then the next sentence says that, "The decision  
19 to enter or reject a PTA offer submitted by an accused is  
20 within the sole discretion of the convening authority who  
21 referred the case to trial."

22 So I read those two sentences to say that a superior  
23 competent authority may withhold the convening authority's

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 authorization to enter into or reject offer -- plea offers,  
2 but that the decision to accept or reject a PTA offer  
3 submitted by an accused is within the sole discretion of the  
4 convening authority who referred the case to trial.

5 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I don't know that that's how it's  
6 typically applied in the military practice, but I don't know  
7 that that's really important because there's no indication  
8 here that the Secretary made any attempt to withhold the  
9 authority from -- or anybody else -- from Mr. Rishikof. So I  
10 think I understand your point, though.

11 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Could I say just one other thing to make  
12 sure the record is clear?

13 This pretrial agreement, this PTA offer, was signed  
14 by me. It was not signed by Mr. Mohammad. And I understood  
15 that in order to be a pretrial agreement it needs to be signed  
16 by all the parties. But that's the -- we have sometimes in  
17 discussion referred to this as -- in different ways, and I  
18 think the record should reflect that.

19 I will also say that the record -- that the pretrial  
20 agreement offer, the PTA offer did require that the convening  
21 authority agree that Mr. Mohammad would not be prosecuted  
22 elsewhere, but it did not require that the Attorney General  
23 sign the document or give or not give his approval.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           In fact, my recollection is that it -- the intention  
2 was to effectuate that agreement by an agreement that he would  
3 not -- that Mr. Mohammad would not be transferred out of the  
4 custody of the Department of Defense.

5           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. Well -- and I think I made this  
6 point during the last session of court when the government was  
7 attempting to argue why the commission shouldn't allow  
8 Mr. Connell to put Lieutenant Newman on the stand, and the  
9 essence being they had proffered the information, so why  
10 should the commission take evidence.

11           And I will just say that from the commission's  
12 standpoint, proffers are not evidence. So if the parties want  
13 the commission to consider evidence, they should present  
14 evidence. There may be times when a proffer of the party is  
15 appropriate. And it's not to say that I don't trust the  
16 veracity of any party. It's simply that that's just not the  
17 way the commission views the process to be designed.

18           So let's go ahead and move on to the next point,  
19 please.

20           LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Well, I'm at the end of what I want to  
21 say, Your Honor. But I will say that we have had -- there has  
22 been at times in the past an understanding that  
23 representations made by counsel were treated as having been

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 made under oath, or words to that effect.

2 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay.

3 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: So -- but, yeah, I understand you.

4 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Yes. Thank you, Mr. Nevin.

5 LDC [MR. NEVIN]: That's all I have.

6 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Ms. Bormann?

7 LDC [MS. BORMANN]: Thank you. Just a couple of  
8 clarifications on what Mr. Trivett said.

9 Mr. Trivett argued that, incorrectly, that the  
10 witness, Mr. Castle, discussed going to DoJ with  
11 Admiral McPherson. That is not what the testimony was.

12 May I direct your attention to page 21338 of the  
13 unauthenticated transcript from yesterday, on to the beginning  
14 of 21339. I asked a question on line 21. "So not only" -- to  
15 the witness.

16 "So not only did you discuss with Admiral McPherson  
17 the phone call with Attorney General Sessions, but also the  
18 fact that the current convening authority, Mr. Rishikof, was  
19 socializing or somehow coordinating with the Department of  
20 Justice about pretrial agreements?"

21 His answer, "Yeah, I -- yes. I mean, that was... --  
22 you know, I told him, you know, that he went over..." our "--  
23 I had to say why he was going over to -- you know, talking to

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 the Department of Justice. So...you know -- so yes, I did."

2 So he told the person who would be replacing  
3 Mr. Rishikof before I guess he had a crisis of conscience  
4 that -- all about the pretrial agreement.

5 I also wanted to correct the misstatement that  
6 somehow legal counsel -- so let's go back to the testimony of  
7 Mr. Castle.

8 Mr. Castle testified that general counsel's office  
9 had a subdivision called Office of Legal Counsel. Office of  
10 Legal Counsel was involved in all of the military commissions  
11 stuff.

12 And if you go to page 21164 and 21165 of yesterday's  
13 unofficial/unauthenticated transcript, beginning at  
14 approximately line 16, Mr. Castle describes exactly who his  
15 team is, who he deals with on the commission stuff. They are  
16 Professor Jenks, Ryan Newman, Mike Vozzo. When asked who else  
17 would be parties, Jason Foster and Jerry D., and then he  
18 spelled out eventually a name that is  
19 D-Z-I-E-C-I-C-H-O-W-I-C-Z.

20 And then lastly, he -- Mr. Castle indicated that  
21 Ms. Karen Hecker, who is also a member of legal counsel, and  
22 who has filed appearances here in this very courtroom on this  
23 very case, were his legal counsel team.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**



*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1           The reason that's important is because when we were  
2 talking, you asked trial counsel about what happens when  
3 incorrect information is being provided to a decision-maker,  
4 or in some other way results in unlawful influence and that  
5 can happen.

6           And, of course, we know in the Lewis case it can  
7 because it did, because in the Lewis case what was happening,  
8 the CAAF called the trial counsel in that case the  
9 instrument -- on page 414 of the decision -- the instrument of  
10 the bad actor, the SJA.

11           And so what we have here is Mr. Castle either  
12 knowingly or unknowingly, maybe being the instrument of legal  
13 counsel, the very folks that are attached to the prosecution  
14 in this case.

15           And what we find, if we look finally at the  
16 transcript at page 21208 and 21209, is Mr. Castle describing  
17 exactly how much influence they had on the termination of  
18 Mr. Rishikof.

19           So I'm going -- this is Mr. Connell asking questions  
20 of Mr. Castle.

21           Top of page 21208, Mr. Connell's question, "And so  
22 when did you personally begin to look at that question again?"  
23 The question of course is the question of terminating

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Mr. Rishikof.

2 His answer: "I began looking at that question during  
3 that period of time."

4 Mr. Connell: "Okay, was it before or after  
5 Thanksgiving?"

6 Answer: "Oh, oh -- I'm sure I was thinking about it  
7 before Thanksgiving."

8 Mr. Connell's question: "Did you ask someone to  
9 prepare memoranda or look into the legal questions?"

10 Mr. Castle's answer: "I don't -- I -- we were -- we  
11 were looking at -- we were -- there were a whole bunch of  
12 things that we were looking at when it came to military  
13 commissions, so I think I had -- you know, I had to ask the  
14 legal counsel team to see what they were thinking on these  
15 issues again."

16 Mr. Connell's question: "Okay. And excuse me.  
17 Specifically related to the one that we are discussing today,  
18 you asked legal counsel to look at the question of replacing  
19 or terminating Mr. Rishikof, correct?"

20 Answer: "Yes. Yes."

21 Question: "All right. How did you ask them to do  
22 that? Was that in a meeting, an e-mail?"

23 Answer: "I don't remember. I'm sure that I verbally

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 said it. That's usually how I handle things, verbally."

2 Question: "Okay. And was that at a staff meeting  
3 that you regularly have?"

4 Mr. Castle's answer: "No, we -- we -- there were --  
5 there were a number of meetings that were going on about this  
6 issue."

7 Question: "Okay. How many meetings would you say?"

8 Mr. Castle's answer: "Oh, I honestly couldn't see, I  
9 mean, there were a number of meetings."

10 Question: "Okay. And who was involved in these  
11 meetings?"

12 Mr. Castle's answer: "The members of the legal  
13 counsel team, the -- myself, my military aides and -- and  
14 others."

15 The idea that the people who directly work with the  
16 prosecution in this case were not involved in the decision to  
17 fire and terminate Mr. Rishikof most likely for reasons put  
18 forward that were not true, that eventually resulted in  
19 Mr. Castle claiming to have a moment of conscience and then  
20 having to bring in a CYA group that involved some of the same  
21 people to create pretext is -- was not noted by the  
22 prosecution, and the prosecution's argument misstated the  
23 testimony.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1           And that's it. I have nothing else.

2           MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Ms. Bormann.

3           Mr. Harrington.

4           LDC [MR. HARRINGTON]: A couple points, Judge.

5           Mr. Trivett mentioned that there have been guilty  
6 pleas with every convening authority in the last 12 years.  
7 That may well be, but there were never any plea agreements  
8 with these five individuals, nor any discussions of it. And  
9 certainly we never got, until Mr. Rishikof came along, any  
10 idea that that was even possible.

11           And also, Judge, Mr. Trivett seems to think that  
12 there was some pretrial agreement. There's no pretrial  
13 agreement until it's signed by everybody and accepted by the  
14 court. They're always subject to negotiations, and that's  
15 what was going on.

16           Mr. Rishikof asked us: "What is your wish list for a  
17 plea agreement?" And that included all sorts of things, not  
18 just what charge you may be pleading guilty to, or the fact  
19 that you would get a nondeath sentence, but other conditions,  
20 such as nonprosecution, such as where you might serve your  
21 sentence, other things like that that are collateral and are  
22 taken up in many different types of plea agreements.

23           And, Judge, I was actively involved in these

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 negotiations, and I was asked by Mr. Rishikof to give him a  
2 proposed plea agreement. And I was in the process of putting  
3 one together and discussing it with my client, and then  
4 Mr. Rishikof was let go. And that was the end of it as far as  
5 I knew.

6           After Mr. Coyne took over, Judge, I had a meeting  
7 with him, and it was not about a plea negotiation; it was  
8 about some other unrelated issue. In the discussion I had  
9 with him, I asked him whether he was aware of negotiations  
10 between Mr. Rishikof and me, and he said no. When he took  
11 office, he found no evidence of anything with respect to plea  
12 agreements; not just draft of an agreement, no memoranda, no  
13 notes, no anything.

14           Now, from what we know about Mr. Rishikof's  
15 discharge, he was handed a document by the -- Mr. Castle, I  
16 believe, and he was escorted out of his office or escorted  
17 from where he was and never returned to his office, which  
18 means one of two things: Either he had notes, memoranda, and  
19 other things regarding this in his office, which are gone, or  
20 he kept them himself.

21           He said to me, and I think he said this to other  
22 people, he will not talk to anyone -- he is glad to come and  
23 testify, but he was not going to talk to anybody about this

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 before he came.

2           So -- and, Judge, one thing that Mr. Trivett said  
3 that I find really troubling, and I'm not quite sure what to  
4 do about it or what to say about it, but Mr. Trivett said he  
5 went to the convening authority and asked them for a copy of  
6 Mr. Nevin's plea agreement, and apparently they would have  
7 given it to him because they told him that they didn't have  
8 one there.

9           And my concern is how is it that the prosecution can  
10 go to the convening authority and get documents from them,  
11 which were confidential between the defense counsel on behalf  
12 of their client and the convening authority?

13           Now, obviously since all this thing has blown up with  
14 Mr. Rishikof, many things, including what I'm saying here now,  
15 are out in the public and out in the open; but that was never  
16 the intention or the agreement that was made with  
17 Mr. Rishikof.

18           And so now what position does that put us in with any  
19 convening authority going ahead, when we have a prosecution  
20 that apparently can go to the convening authority and ask --  
21 and ask for documents?

22           Judge, we're still in a situation, I think, where we  
23 need Mr. Rishikof to testify about many, many, many of these

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 issues and to clarify it from his -- from his point of view.

2           And again, Mr. Trivett says that because there was a  
3 condition supposedly in Mr. Nevin's offer about the Department  
4 of Justice having to sign off, which Mr. Nevin says is not  
5 exactly what it was -- again, that's not a final agreement.

6           I live in a state, and I have had many cases where  
7 people are prosecuted for drugs in state court, and you know  
8 that waiting across the street in federal court is an  
9 Assistant U.S. Attorney who is going to charge a big drug  
10 conspiracy, and your client in state court is right in the  
11 middle of it. And you go to the prosecutor in federal court  
12 and say if my client takes a plea in state court are you going  
13 to go after him? And they can; it's not considered double  
14 jeopardy.

15           And oftentimes they say to me if your client gets 5  
16 years or 10 years we won't prosecute them. Will you put that  
17 in writing? No. Will you make an agreement to that? No.

18           So I have to go back to my client, and I say here is  
19 the deal that's on the table. Do you want to roll the dice?  
20 Here is what my experience has been with them whether they'll  
21 do it or not, but you've got to roll the dice.

22           Well, that's the situation that Mr. Nevin was in in  
23 terms of the deal. So you can't -- Mr. Trivett can't say that

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*

1 it was all over because Sessions said no, and that wasn't  
2 unlawful influence. That's not the case. There was not a  
3 plea agreement.

4 Thank you.

5 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Harrington.

6 Okay. With respect to tomorrow, I still anticipate  
7 we will do a closed session.

8 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: Judge, if I may.

9 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: I'm sorry. Mr. Ruiz?

10 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: We don't have any additional argument.  
11 However, I would ask if you would permit me a minute on the  
12 record prior to recessing to put a matter on the record.

13 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: What does this pertain to?

14 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: It pertains to our pending motion for  
15 your recusal. I'd like to perfect the appellate record. I  
16 feel I must after four days of proceedings. It will take less  
17 than a minute.

18 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. Since you've saved us some time  
19 previously this morning, I feel I owe you at least a minute.

20 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: I'll make sure I don't use up much of  
21 this equity, Judge.

22 Today is the fourth day of proceedings. For purposes  
23 of the record I just want to make clear that, for

*UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT*



**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 Mr. al Hawsawi's behalf, by engaging in this procedure we're  
2 not waiving any claim that we have for our motion before the  
3 commission.

4 The briefing cycle on this motion was completed on  
5 November 6. Of course, the commission chose, well within its  
6 discretion, not to put it on the docket. I believe you  
7 indicated that an opinion would be forthcoming. But here we  
8 are on the fourth day; we still do not have an opinion.

9 I see it basically as a formality at this point,  
10 since the commission's conduct seems to have denied us, in  
11 effect, if not in substance, the basis for our objection.  
12 Nevertheless, I do want to put forth that on the record and  
13 ask you to issue that ruling so it is unmistakably clear.

14 With every piece of evidence you take, with every  
15 argument that you take, while this motion pends, it does  
16 continue to impact the appearance of fairness and propriety  
17 that we've raised in the basis for our objection. So I  
18 incorporate by reference the arguments we've already made in  
19 both the motion and my brief argument on Monday regarding our  
20 motion that continues to pend before this commission, and I  
21 seek a ruling, Judge.

22 If you can tell me now if it's denied and a ruling is  
23 forthcoming, that will be great. Otherwise, I'm taking it as

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 a denial.

2 MJ [Co] PARRELLA]: Absolutely, Mr. Ruiz, and I apologize.  
3 It's been the commission's intention to get it out and, as you  
4 know, I have been a little bit preoccupied.

5 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: I understand.

6 MJ [Co] PARRELLA]: Yes. I don't think I am giving away  
7 the farm to say that the motion will be denied and then it  
8 will be followed up with written findings of fact and  
9 conclusions of law. So that way you can sort of prepare your  
10 next step.

11 LDC [MR. RUIZ]: Thank you. Appreciate that.

12 MJ [Co] PARRELLA]: Thank you, Mr. Ruiz.

13 Just one final comment, just to circle back to the  
14 comment I made to Mr. Nevin is -- you know, I obviously don't  
15 know exactly what Judge Pohl's procedure or position was with  
16 respect to proffers before the court, and I'm not trying to  
17 dramatically change things, because, frankly, I will trust  
18 your proffer as to what his practice was, but I may, as you  
19 know, disagree with that.

20 So we do them all the time, proffers, but there's  
21 certainly a point, at least for the commission, where we're  
22 crossing that line. So I'm not going to give you an advisory  
23 opinion on when it's appropriate and when it's not, but I

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 would just -- you probably have noticed by now that  
2 evidence -- proffers are not evidence. Unless you can cite me  
3 something that says otherwise, it's just something to note for  
4 the record.

5           Okay. With that -- tomorrow at 0-9 we will take up  
6 the closed session. And with that, this commission is in  
7 recess.

8           One moment. Mr. Nevin.

9           LDC [MR. NEVIN]: I don't suppose you could tell us what  
10 your understanding of the order of march for tomorrow is? Is  
11 that possible?

12          MJ [Col PARRELLA]: We were working on that. So I would  
13 say absent -- for this evening, let's just plan on taking them  
14 up chronologically.

15          LDC [MR. NEVIN]: Start with the lowest number and go up?

16          MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Start with the lowest number and build  
17 our way up.

18          LDC [MR. NEVIN]: All right.

19          MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Mister --

20          LDC [MR. CONNELL]: Yes. Thank you. I just want to say  
21 we have a suggestion for an order tomorrow that we think might  
22 make it more efficient, like places where we can refer back  
23 and not repeat ourselves.

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**

1 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay.

2 LDC [MR. CONNELL]: But I'm happy to take that up in the  
3 morning.

4 MJ [Col PARRELLA]: Okay. Yeah, I will be happy to  
5 entertain it in the morning. All right.

6 With that the commission is in recess.

7 [The R.M.C. 803 session recessed at 2002, 15 November 2018.]

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

**UNOFFICIAL / UNAUTHENTICATED TRANSCRIPT**